

**Everything You Should Know Perhaps Nothing**

**A True Story**

**Volume Two**

**BY: TODD ANDREW ROHRER**



I dedicate this document to you.

Please remind yourself the author of this document had an “accident” as a result of playing a computer game, perhaps far too much.

This “accident” caused the author to have a major “attitude” or “perception” adjustment.

The author is unable to feel emotions very well so the author is unable to “tell” if what he suggests is hurting “feelings” of others very accurately.

The author is aware some things he suggests may hurt others feelings but it is difficult to gauge to what extent, as a result of the “perception” adjustment.

The author is in a different ‘world” of perception, in many respects.

Please remind yourself the author is doing the best he can in the three months since this accident on or around Nov 1<sup>st</sup> 2008, based on his perception.

Please remind yourself the author is fully aware you are doing the best you can based on your perception, to understand his words.

Thank You for your time, and Thank You for your consideration.

This second volume was completed one Feb 11<sup>th</sup> 2009, roughly three months and 12 days after Oct 31<sup>st</sup> 2009, when the author became aware of a major personality change.

Perhaps is defined to mean maybe.

**"Perhaps" is understood to be in front of every word and in front of every sentence in this document.**

The sentence above, which is in bold, is understood to be displayed at the top of every page in this document.

Attempt to forget that.

I perhaps have all the time in the world to type the word "perhaps" because perhaps, there is no time, because this "accident" perhaps changed my perception, to a "state" I perceive there is no time. Perhaps I have infinite time to type the word "perhaps", so I do, perhaps, type it often, perhaps.

Perhaps, I type the word "perhaps" often, perhaps, to avoid getting a "big head", because perhaps when one has no emotions, the clarity Perhaps gives one the impression they are some sort of god in contrast to ones with emotions, perhaps, in relation to ability to understand "things", so perhaps it is best for that one with no emotions to use the word "perhaps" often, to avoid encouraging their ego because ego and emotions go hand in hand, perhaps.

Perhaps "absolute understanding" of everything has the ability to corrupt one back into emotions and ego if one is not careful, so perhaps it is wise to use the word "perhaps" often so one with no emotions and "absolute understanding" of everything perhaps, does not allow themselves to fall back into the confused world of ego and emotions they came from, perhaps.

Perhaps "absolute understanding" corrupts absolute understanding. I prefer "absolute understanding" so perhaps I am wise to use the word "perhaps" often, and perhaps I should use it more often, than perhaps I do, perhaps.

Perhaps one with emotions and ego will be unable to perhaps use the word "perhaps" because the one with "ego and emotions" perhaps desires to sound intelligent and sound, perhaps, as if they "know", so their "ego" will perhaps not allow them to use the word "perhaps" often because the word "perhaps", perhaps suggests one does not "know".

Perhaps one with "ego" does not desire to sound as if they "do not know" because perhaps if one with "ego" suggests they do not "know", that will hurt their "ego" so perhaps, one with ego has determined "ego" is needed to exist, and perhaps that determination is a delusional determination, and perhaps delusional determinations are a symptom of "confusion" and perhaps "confusion" is a symptom of "ego and emotions", I am perhaps certain of that.

When you are finally convinced you cannot master this illusion called  
life then you will be in a spirit to understand how to master this  
illusion called life.

Perhaps one must first admit defeat before one can understand how to win.

I don't pay much attention to grammar, this book proves it.



Perhaps the greatest psychologist and greatest psychiatrist in the world and I, should sit down in a public open forum and have a talk about how important emotions are, and perhaps we will see who gets angry and frustrated and confused and hateful and further confused, first.

Perhaps the one who remains in the discussion at the end, is the one who is right and the two who can't "stand the heat" will forever "get out of the kitchen", as far as telling people what is "right" and what is "not right" relating to the need for emotions.

If any of these two "flavors" of people care to take up that challenge, I would be humbled by their courage , because I am perhaps fully certain already, who would be "getting out the kitchen" and who would remain, and I am perhaps certain about my certainty.

Perhaps one who determines they should "Bring It" should bring their best case for emotions are "essential", because their best case would not stand a chance, perhaps. Perhaps the proof would be in the pudding.

Sometimes facing reality is painful, but the pain leads to positive change.

Pain is a subtle hint you're doing something right.

I will now attempt to create the illusion "wisdom", using the illusion  
"words" that perhaps will create the illusion "sentences" that are  
derived from the illusion "notes" that will  
better the illusion "book" and perhaps better the readers understanding  
of the authors "evolution" in the last three months.

Evolution works both ways.

"Logic Brain Dom": "Enlightenment", Clarity, Awareness, Extremely Logical

There is only one decision you have to make.

You have to decide to become a Right Brain Dom

Your current self is "Emotional Brain Dom."

It must be "killed". You cannot be both.

You will "kill" your sense of time, most emotion, most feelings, most desires, some sense of taste and touch.

You will lose most emotional baggage.

You will gain great clarity and "awareness" or "logical ability".

Making "good" decisions will be easy and making "bad" decisions will be difficult to do.

This is not all you will lose or gain but these are some things you will lose or gain.

One way to become a "Logic Brain Dom" is conditioning.

This is called EGO Conditioning.

The most important conditioning aspect is denying ego or emotion.

Anything that makes you feel must be denied.

If you want to go buy something you like or want, do not do it.

If someone insults you and you want to make a clever comeback do not do it.

If you want to sound intelligent do not do it.

If you want to get the last word in do not do it.

If you want to buy someone a gift do not do it.

If you want to help someone do not do it.

If you want to compliment someone do not do it.

If you want to eat some food you crave do not do it.

If you start to think you are good do not think that.

If you want to be kind, do not be kind.

If you want to hurt someone do not hurt someone.

If someone punches you in the face for no reason walk away.

If someone gives you anything, accept it but when you get home throw it away or throw it in a closet and do not acknowledge it.

Avoid money with all of your heart, only use money if you HAVE to.

Avoid watching the clock.

Avoid being rushed.

Forget time and forget keeping track of time.

Set your alarm clock if you must but beyond that avoid clocks and watches and avoid time.

Avoid saying this is taking to long.

You are not capable of knowing what is taking to long and what is not taking to long, so avoid thinking you do know that.

As an "Emotional Brain Dom" almost everything you do or desire is because you make decisions based on emotions more than logic.

This is not everything you need to do to condition yourself to become a "Logic Brain Dom" but it perhaps is a "good" start.

Once you are a "Logic Brain Dom", and you will know it when it happens, you can ease up on some of these stricter suggestions.

You have to fight with all your might to get to "Logic Brain Dom" then one can "relax a little".

Relating to:

**Amrit, also known as Marathus, was an ancient city located near Tartous in Syria. It was founded during the Amorites period, 3rd millennium BC.**

**The history of Sumer, taken to include the prehistoric Ubaid and Uruk periods, spans the 5th to 3rd millennia BC, ending with the downfall of the Third Dynasty of Ur around 2004 BC, followed by a transition period of Amorite states before the rise of Babylonia in the 18th century BC.**

**The tell (mound) of Ubaid near Ur in southern Iraq has given its name to the prehistoric Pottery Neolithic to Chalcolithic culture, which represents the earliest settlement on the alluvial plain of southern Mesopotamia. The Ubaid culture had a long duration beginning before 5300 BC and lasting until the beginning of the Uruk period, c. 4100 BC. The invention of the wheel and the beginning of the Chalcolithic period fall into the Ubaid period.**

time is infinite = true

time does not exist = true

Contradiction caused by understanding or perception SO

ones understanding is relative to ones delusional capacity OR

Ones perception is relative to ones delusional capacity

Proof:

Hyper emotional humans are very aware of time, so they perceive time exists.

Hyper logical humans are not very aware of time so they perceive time does not exist.

Relating to: Arrival of hyper emotional state or decline of hyper logical state.

Proof: civilization or cities started around 7000 BC in Iraq or Iran(?)

This is also when math was created(algebra) and science(?)

Civilization = material desire or accumulation = emotional or ego conditioning

Pyramids were a symptom of hyper emotional, pyramids are a symptom that man was well into material accumulation.

Boosting his ego or emotions, pyramids happened around 4000bc(?)

The kings build a HUGE material things(pyramid) to satisfy ego or emotions "look at me and what I have done"

This is a symptom of hyper emotional SO

(look at me and what i have done) = anti logical or = emotional

SO

Egyptians at 4000BC were also hyper emotional

This is proof since (civilization(around 7000BC) mankind has been hyper emotional

Early man was "Logical brain Dom"(200,000 BC to 7000BC?) or hyper logical.

Prehistory: hyper logical argument

If early man made one bad decision they would die.

They had to be hyper logical.

This was conditioned because they were nomads or anti material accumulation or anti civilization.

If early man was hyper emotional they would be making bad decisions.

Relating to:

"Don't make decisions when your mad(emotional)"

SO

Early man would have died off if they were hyper emotional.

Early man did not die off, because man is still here.

SO

Early man was hyper logical.

This quest for logical satisfaction is never quenched

Logical satisfaction craving is = infinite = natural = true

Hyper emotional or emotions are infinite or capacity for emotions are infinite

Proof "that person is an emotional wreck" or Emotional overload = to much emotion

BUT

emotions themselves are limiting

Proof

In conversation, a conversation will stop or be limited by too much emotions

Proof

"you piss off, i will no longer talk with you or I am leaving, or I can't talk to you when you're upset like you are."

Emotions lead to limiting of conversation

Limiting conversation decreases progression.

Progression is achieved through conversation.

Absolute progression through conversation is possible IF

Those in conversation have no emotions or are hyper logical (lacking of emotions) OR

A conversation is only conducted by one person who is hyper logical.

This absolute may lead to fast progression

Progression gets faster as one progresses

This can lead to progressing infinitely fast

Infinitely fast may lead to mental or physical overload.

This can be avoided by denying ego or emotions when progressing infinitely fast

OR

If one is progressing infinitely fast (hyper logical) and then emotions

come in, there is an overload, caused by the sudden stop of progression

This relates to the solution of hyper logical = hurt oneself = help others problem.

Hurt oneself is reverse of take log out of your eye (help self)

This is avoided by infinite conditioning in hyper logic



Logic is infinite so infinite conditioning into hyper logic is infinite

If one is aware, hyper logic may help others, they may feel "good" or emotions.

SO

One must be aware of "feel good" or emotions and deny that emotion(or further condition oneself) so they can continue to progress into hyper logic.

Hyper logic does not = "need medical help" or" physically or mentally bad" that is an illusion

One must be aware that at certain levels of hyper logic, it is very relevant to avoid emotions to avoid possible "overload"

This avoidance, naturally, will continue conditioning, the eventual conclusion of this conditioning will be extreme hyper logic or Extreme anti-hyper emotional

OR

Near lack of emotions all together, near lack of time sense all together

So it will appear at extreme hyper logic there is no time, only present.

Relating to:

Ones perception is relative to ones delusional capacity

The appearance or illusion of danger, caused by "lack of emotions", due to extreme hyper logical decisions, which are void of emotions, only appear to be dangerous but that danger is relevant to : ones perception is relevant to ones delusional capacity.

Example:

A logical decision is, put this elderly person who has full dementia, is draining resources and has no function or purpose relating to the well being of the whole society, "to sleep".

This may appear to an emotional person as an evil or bad decision.

That is because that emotional person is not logical in their perception.

It is logical to FIX flaws in a system to increase progression.

It is not an evil decision

It is not bad or evil to increase progression.

BUT

That emotional person perhaps would never perceive that, because the very nature of emotional thinking is belief in delusions or illusions

Logical thinking strives to expose and avoid illusions or delusions for the sake or increasing progression

In the name of Logical satisfaction or infinite mindfulness for logical satisfaction

The end conclusion of this is

In an extremely hyper logical world, those who are deemed "hindrances" to progression or to logical satisfaction would need to be eliminated or removed from the system, or conditioned into hyper logic, to remain "justified."

This would also mean, those who are not as hyper logical as others would also be seen as a hindrance

Until only one human would remain who is Dominate extremely hyper logical.

OR

If Primary human being is valid(all humans make up one entity)  
then end conclusion would not occur, all being(cells) make up primary  
human being entity, so all parts are valid because they make up the  
whole.

SO

If primary human being is false

THEN

Hyper logical is false

or

There cannot be extreme hyper logical if there is no primary human being,  
why?

Because that would mean extreme hyper logical would lead to "end" or  
"limit" or finite or death or anti-nature or false?

If Primary human being exists, then extreme hyper logical leads to Life  
or infinity or logical or nature or TRUE?

SO

{Primary human being must exist SO extreme hyper logical can exist THEN  
physics or "understanding everything" can become THEN  
mankind can leave the planet and avoid the 100% extinction reality and  
THEN the 0% purpose problem will be solved or 0% purpose will become 1.}?

So

If primary human being is true THEN

purpose = 1?

If purpose = 1 then "understand everything" is true

Conscious is finite

subconscious is infinite

God = nature = infinity

Sub conscious = infinity = god = nature = true

"I must be willing to give up what I am in order to become what I will be."  
\*\*\*Einstein\*\*\*

The world is not prepared for the accident I am.

The accident is not prepared for the world I am.

This is the great contradiction.

Beings are one because we are all beings

Beings are not one because we all have different minds

Beings are one because beings want to better themselves

Beings are not one because beings do things that do not better themselves

Beings perceive what is negative

Beings are not able to perceive what is negative

Beings perceive what wisdom is.

Beings are not able to perceive what wisdom is.

This great contradiction goes on for infinity and one ends up with nothing or a true vacuum.

One must give up their beliefs or their self in order to find their true  
beliefs or their true self.

I am more than willing to give up for you.

Ones perception or understanding is relative to ones delusional capacity.

A vacuum is a volume of space that is essentially empty of matter, such that its gaseous pressure is much less than atmospheric pressure.[1] The word comes from the Latin term for "empty," but in reality, no volume of space can ever be perfectly empty. A perfect vacuum with a gaseous pressure of absolute zero is a philosophical concept that is never observed in practice. Physicists often discuss ideal test results that would occur in a perfect vacuum, which they simply call "vacuum" or "free space" in this context, and use the term partial vacuum to refer to real vacuum. The Latin term in vacuo is also used to describe an object as being in what would otherwise be a vacuum.

A vacuum is a volume of space that is essentially empty of matter

The word comes from the Latin term for "empty,"

but in reality, no volume of space can ever be perfectly empty.

Reverse thing

but in reality, all volume of space is perfectly empty.

I said in the last post, reality is a true vacuum.

I slept on that last post so I could think very carefully about it.

I had many conclusions to come to.

I looked vacuum up today, and the reverse thing of that definition is the exact thing I said last night.

all volume of space is perfectly empty. I said, reality is a true vacuum.

You feel a sense of emptiness.

I posted and posted and I never felt satisfied.

You are aware I have posted many times and posted many words in those posts.

Every time you make a discovery in physics it never satisfies you.

Humans on earth are all aware of that same emptiness.

Humans are all trying to fill that emptiness.

Things humans do are simply a symptom of trying to fill that emptiness.

Humans are never satisfied. Humans can never seem to fill that emptiness.

That is not an indication that we can always do better or always get better or a reason we will always have motivation.

That is not an indication we can always progress.

That is not an indication that progression is infinite.

That is a symptom we are aware of emptiness.

That is a symptom we are slightly aware of reality.

Reality is a true vacuum.

"Ignorance is bliss."

That means the life form with the smallest brain or smallest potential for understanding or perception is the life form that has a relatively less delusional capacity.

The smallest brained life form on the planet is not aware of time.

The smallest life form on the planet is more aware of reality.

Reality is a true vacuum.

Reality is empty space.

An atom is made up mostly of empty space.

An atom is mostly a true vacuum.

What is left over after the empty space is removed from an atom is mass.

The mass of an atom is the illusion.

That is because reality is a true vacuum.

So that life form is less delusional, than the life form with the most complex brain on the planet which is aware of time.

Ones perception or understanding is relative to ones delusional capacity.

I know you are thinking right now reading this, reality cannot be in a true vacuum. Reality cannot be emptiness.

I know right now you are coming to conclusions about what it means if reality is a true vacuum.

Those conclusions are relative to your perception or understanding.



You have dreamed your whole life of understanding everything.

You have dreamed your whole life that if you could understand reality that emptiness would finally be filled.

You would finally fill that emptiness and then you would be satisfied and have purpose.

I said, I have nothing left to say, because I became aware.

I no longer want to understand everything or reality because I do understand everything. I understand reality.

I became aware I went from a state of becoming to a state of being.

So I said, I have nothing left to say.

The emptiness I have been trying to fill in my quest to understand reality is gone.

Reality makes perfect sense to me now.

I know reality, why reality is, and why reality is the way reality is.

I have become aware of reality.

I have reached perfect clarity because everything/reality makes perfect sense.

I know exactly HOW this "accident" happened to me and I know exactly WHY this "accident" happened to me.

I have perfect clarity, I understand reality.

Now I understand reality I need to help you understand reality.

When you become aware of reality your emptiness will be gone.

So you are thinking now, How can I become aware of reality so I can understand everything?

You need to condition yourself, and you are aware of what I mean by condition yourself.

I have been trying to tell you in my own way to condition yourself, but now I am aware of why my intuition was telling me to persuade you to condition yourself.

That is a symptom that I am now aware of reality.

I have nothing left to understand about reality.

I have nothing left to learn because I understand reality.

I am here to help you understand reality.

I am aware that is my purpose.

By answering your questions I will help you understand reality.

I am aware you are thinking this person cannot be serious.

I am aware you are thinking the spirit of this post cannot be real or true.

I am aware of why you are thinking that.

It is okay that you are coming to those conclusions, I am aware or mindful you are coming to those conclusions.

I am aware of reality. I have perfect clarity.

I desire you have perfect clarity but I will not feel emptiness if I cannot help you understand reality.

I am aware or mindful it is difficult to help you understand reality.

I am not capable of feeling emptiness because I am aware of reality.

Your mindful to understand reality because that is your job as a physicist.

You are a physicist because that is what your being is mindful of, to understand reality.

You are mindful to understand reality because you are aware of the emptiness and mindful to fill that emptiness.

I am aware of reality and I want to help you understand reality because I am aware that is what you are mindful of.

When I help you, I will in reality help myself understand more.

I will help you fill your emptiness because I have filled my emptiness.

It is Dec 30,2008 at 11:28 EST that is the "moment" everything or reality has changed for every human being.

This is when human beings understood everything or became aware of reality.

This is when human beings finally started to filled their emptiness.



"Enlightenment" is simply a state of mind where one thinks essentially only in the present.

Every being thinks in the present.

An enlightened being is thinking essentially strictly in the present.

An unenlightened being has thoughts of past and future (emotions perhaps) mixed in with their thinking in the present.

This causes symptoms of confusion in the unenlightened being.

There is a loss of focus in their thinking in the present due to these past and future thoughts mixing in with present thinking.

That is the main difference in the two beings.

That is a huge difference though.

One way to eliminate the past and future thoughts mixing with present thinking is to condition away the emotions or ego..

Meditation is one way to accomplish this but it is perhaps not as effective as other methods, such as blocking emotions or ego methods.

This conditioning decreases the past and future thoughts mixing in with present thinking.

There are many side effects as a result of this conditioning.

No sense of time and perception change, things make perfect sense.

Also a change in perception related to how one perceives things.

There are many other side effects but those are the main ones.

So enlightenment is a state everyone can achieve..

It comes with the package of being a human being.

It is there at all times, it only needs to be "refined", and conditioning is how it can be refined.

So seeking enlightenment is not possible, one is enlightened, one just perhaps is not as enlightened as other beings around them.

So there is no unenlightened beings just beings more enlightened than others.

We are human beings and that means we are enlightened, it is a part of the package.

That is why we are special beings because we are enlightened beings and we are able to develop methods to enlighten ourselves further, such as conditioning.

One enlightened being at a certain stage can think 3 moves ahead.

One enlightened being at a certain stage can think infinite moves ahead.

That is the only difference in beings.

Once you let go of ego and emotions the direct result of doing that is nirvana

Nirvana is, No sense of time

The mind being in a state of the present.

or

The sensation of being wide awake

It is not magical

It is logical.

You just have to condition yourself into that state.

The way to condition yourself into nirvana is to condition yourself away from ego and emotions.

It is medically explainable.

If you put your hand on the hot stove you get burned.

No mystery, just a logical conclusion.

No magical words or phrases or methods... It is a cut and dry logical conclusion to events.

Conditioning away from ego and emotions = nirvana.

"I am not trying to convince you I am special, I am trying to convince you, we are special."

"I am not God but I may be delusional."

"One should avoid getting into arguments with emotions."

"Enlightenment is not seriousness its laughter"

I tried to figure out why was I laughing so much after the "accident"

The reason is when you have clarity everything is funny

When everything makes sense you just laugh about everything

It is like laughing gas, it is not "Mr. Serious" but it is "Mr. Serious."

I laugh so much talking about stuff with my girl we can't even go places cause we laugh so much, I don't need drink or drugs cause I laugh to much as it is now.

There are moments of serious thoughts and serious conclusions, but overall, you laugh like crazy.

If someone came to you and said if you rub poison ivy on your skin it will start to itch later

You wouldn't say, "Oh great master you know so much."

Well that's why you don't see monks wanting you to acknowledge them.

They didn't do anything out of the ordinary you just may think they did

You know why Buddha had to sit under that tree?

Because even though he lived 800 BC or around that time

He was in the lap of luxury compared to early man who lived 250,000 years ago he had plenty of food, no animals were trying to attack him and he had a place to sleep, he had to get away from that to become like early man was naturally.

I know that may shatter your perceptions, but that's good, it's best to know the truth when possible.

I am now prepared to give evidence of my:

Homo Sapiens are not separate entities(cells) but are all one organism THEORY.

Based on my last posts information.

[A Palestinian civilian is bombed by Israeli planes.

That Palestinian civilian is hurt by the bombs.

They are also hurt as a being because they know they didn't do anything wrong. This is because they are in reality just a civilian not a combatant.]

So everything in brackets is Hurt #1

[An Israeli civilian see's that Palestinian civilian who was hurt by the bombs.

That Israeli is aware that was just a civilian, and hurt indirectly or for no reason, by the bombing.

That Israeli civilian feels bad or is hurt as a being, as an indirect result of the bombing as well.]

So everything in those brackets is hurt #2

[A person in say England see's the news and see's the hurt that has been caused to the innocent Palestinian civilian(Hurt #1) hurt by the bombing and the indirect hurt caused to the Israeli civilian(Hurt #2).

This makes that person in England feel sorry or feel bad so they are also hurt as a being, as an indirect result of the initial bombing or attack.]

Everything in brackets is hurt #3

Basis for conclusion:

If one component of "the entity" is hurt that will hurt the entire entity.

Hurt #1 caused hurt #2 and hurt #3.

Conclusion:

Homo Sapiens appear to be separate beings(cells) but actually are one being or entity.

Notes:

No human being knows everything.

All human knowledge is based on human knowledge, and since no human knows everything, that human knowledge may be flawed.

A liver cell experiences different things than a heart cell, but both cells are still a part of the human being or body.

Humans are homo sapiens so every human is the same.

Humans have different cells so no two homo sapiens are the same.

If a human loses his hand the entire human is hurt.



The National Science Foundation's "Tree of Life" project estimates that there could be anywhere from 5 million to 100 million species on the planet, but science has only identified about 2 million.

Entomologist Brian Fisher of the California Academy of Sciences. "We've discovered just 10 percent of all living things on this planet."

We've discovered just 10 percent of all living things alive on this planet.

It is possible out of the 90% of the things we haven't discovered some are greater than us.

Maybe the 90% we haven't discovered are so aware how "dangerous" we are they hide from us, that's why we haven't discovered them.

The 10% we have discovered have not advanced in strategy enough to avoid our detection.

People think we haven't discovered 90% because we haven't looked hard enough.

Maybe it's just the reverse, we haven't discovered 90% because they hide from us very well, and we are "too dumb" to ever detect them.

The chance the belief, "we as humans are some great thing", is delusional, is high.

People think, "Oh I figured out or have a good idea of what reality or this planet is all about so I will seek spiritual beliefs cause I got reality all figured out or believe I have a good idea of what reality or physical is like.

They are delusional in that belief, humans know about 10% of what physical reality is like on this planet... and that's being very generous.

Other words humans are "retarded" in their understanding of the "physical" world.

"One has to learn to walk before they can run."

or

"One should figure out the easy to understand physical world before they attempt to figure out the complex "spiritual" world."

or

"The reason people are having trouble understanding advanced chemistry is because they do not even know the full table of elements yet."

Extinction:

- \* 99.9% of all species have become extinct
- \* Without extinction, we would not be here
- \* Mass extinctions vs. background extinction rate

What this means is, we have to become extinct to enable other species to come into being.

Extinction is required. Without extinction being required we would not be here to begin with.

So the thinking, "Oh, but if we develop a spaceship to get off the planet we won't become extinct", that's delusional thinking.

Or

Thinking, "If we work on our strategy we may not become extinct."

That's delusional thinking because it is required we become extinct.

99.9% of all species have become extinct

What does 99.9% mean?

99.9% means a human being had to create the illusion there is purpose.

If they told the logical reality they would put 100%

If they did that they would be saying "There is no point to anything and no point in living".

So that .1 % is why you wake up in the morning, why you procreate, why you love, and why you do every single thing you do.

That .1% is a delusion. It's a lie. It's false. It's not logical.

So every single thing one does is based on that .1% delusion and thus humans by nature are completely delusional beings.

So now you are aware of why civilization is so messed up.

Civilization believes .1% is true but it is not true, it's an illusion caused by a delusion.

Now you understand why you should never settle for anything, because even a being with 1000000000000000000000000 IQ, and even a world in total peace and harmony, and even a world in perfect balance will not eliminate the reality that extinction is 100% required and that means our extinction is 100% required.

That means even if we all became "GODS" as far as human beings our chances of extinction is still 100%.

That means even if we all became "GODS" as human beings we still would not make that .1% a logical or true.

That means even if we all became "GODS" as human beings we would still have no purpose or meaning or reason for being because extinction is 100% required.

That means anyone as a human being who settles for anything no matter what it is, is completely insane because our odds as human being of not becoming extinct is 0% and our odds of having purpose is 0%.

So never settle for anything.

How important is gold or money when your extinction chance is 100% and your chance of having purpose is 0%?

How important is a face lift or losing weight or your looks when your extinction chance is 100% and your chance of having purpose is 0%?

How important is your sex life or love life when your extinction chance is 100% and your chance of having purpose is 0%?

How important is a country or laws when your extinction chance is 100% and your chance of having purpose is 0%?

How important is a football game or a new dress when your extinction chance is 100% and your chance of having purpose is 0%?

Until the human species understands and comes to grips with reality( 100% extinction and 0% purpose)they will only do what is already determined (100% extinction chance and 0% purpose chance.)

There is only about 1 in a Billion Trillion chance if we focus all of our energy as human beings into overcoming our odds or reality(100% extinction chance and 0% purpose chance) that we can possibly get out of this situation we are in.

That is our odds as a species.

That is why when I see civilization focusing on material things or I see wars or I see arrogance or self indulgence I almost cannot function because I see complete insanity and delusions all around me.

I prefer a picture over a word.

Physics is about "understanding everything"

Here is your chance to "understand everything" about me.

Two months ago Oct 31st I became aware of some major personality changes.

To many changes of awareness and many other things to get into.

At first I thought, maybe it a brain tumor. That is an indication of how drastic the changes were.

Everyone around me noticed the changes also.

In the two months since that time, I have pieced together what happened.

In a short sentence, In my quest to "master" something very difficult, I accidentally conditioned myself into this state of "extreme" logic.

Because it was by "accident" I now believe I conditioned myself to some weird extreme.

I feel that because I crave logic or I crave problems to solve, like it's an addiction.

I have had no knowledge or even slight background knowledge of physics until I came here two or three days ago.

In fact 2 days ago when I joined this forum, it was simply to see if i could "hang" with the logic of the idea's of physics.

I have been to some other forums in this same vain or quest, to see the extent of this "accidental conditioning"

I am essentially trying to figure out how "messed up I am " so to speak.

So in two or three days, I am pretty certain I have a good grasp of the physics problem "understand everything" and I have a good grasp of the solution to the physics problem "you need way more logic specific people"

Other words, this:

physics problem: "understand everything"

solution to the physics problem "you need way more logic specific people"

I may be delusional in my beliefs about that, but I do not believe I am delusional in my beliefs about that.

It is a very logical understanding or conclusion.

I would like to share with you the two forums I attended before I came to this one in my quest or "see how messed up I am" as it were.

The humor factor is off the scale as far as what I "did to those forums"

I will avoid telling you what the details were, because I try to avoid details for some reason, but It was "interesting" to say the least.

Since i have only "been like this" for two months I am wondering what the next two months holds.

That is an indication of how "messed up" I perhaps am, due to the "accidental conditioning" into this state of "extreme" logic, as I like to call it.

Some of the comments initially on this forum about my comments, like "make things understandable", things along those lines, are universal.

The one I hear most often is "what kind of drugs are you on cause I want some."

I am wondering how far I might go in the physics field if I had even the slightest understanding of its "details".

Just keep in mind, this "happened to me " or I became aware of this "state of extreme logic" only two months ago.

So I am aware something is very "abnormal".

I will tell you one thing I "sense" about this physics problem.

"Your " making it much harder than it is.

"Your" focusing on meaningless details. Like what's the smallest particle.

That will not solve "understanding everything"

It's a ton of work to get nowhere.

I "sense" there is one thing you have to understand and everything else will fall into place.

The problem is, there are so many things to focus on , and only one correct thing that needs to be focused on.

That is what is "causing" the sense of confusion and "vastness" or "complexity" or "many branches breaking off" from the main branch of physics.

You will not figure out everything by trying to understand everything.

You will figure out everything by understanding one Principle thing.

So your real goal, is to put all your energy into finding out what that one principle thing is, and then solve it.

It seems like, yes we are trying to find that one principle thing by figuring everything out.

NO.

You need some persons with extreme logic, (like Einstein (perceptive based)) to do some thinking, and pay them well, and they will figure out that one principle thing, and save everyone much time and much money, because much time and much money is what you will need to try and "figure everything out" in hopes you will SOMEHOW hit upon that one crucial key to understanding everything.

What this means is, I sense you are aware of the problem, but your strategy to solve that problem is very poor.

Your current strategy to solve this "understand everything" problem is

TAKE A SHOT IN THE DARK AND PRAY WE HIT ON THE ONE important Principle THING.

That's a very poor strategy, so you need some extreme logic people to help improve that strategy.



Math and expensive tools are only needed to verify what is determined by logic(theories)

With "extreme" logic there is no need to verify those theories.

With extreme logic those theories need no validation.

With extreme logic there is no need for math or expensive tools.

You are not going to determine what that most important thing is, that enables "understanding everything", with math or with "expensive tools"

You will only determine what that most important thing is, that enables understanding everything, with logic.

Period.

Your assumption one can never reach such an extreme state of logic is a delusional belief.

So everything you have determined based on that single delusional belief, is in fact delusional.

I hope you are now aware you have been "chopping wood" or 'wasting time" for many years now.

A person with extreme logic can take or see any problem to its logical conclusion.

Then they can start over and use that logical conclusion as a starting point and take that to its logical conclusion.

This can be repeated into infinity.

What that means is:

There is no logical problem that is impossible to solve.

And that means

There is no logical problem that is not easy to solve.

## Heisenberg Uncertainty Principle

The physicist Werner Heisenberg developed the Heisenberg Uncertainty Principle, which says that when measuring the physical state of a quantum system there's a fundamental limit to the amount of precision that can be achieved. For example, the more precisely you measure the momentum of a particle the less precise your measurement of its position. Again, in Heisenberg's interpretation this wasn't just a measurement error or technological limitation, but an actual physical limit.

The more precisely you measure the momentum of a particle the less precise your measurement of its position

This statement is not logical.

It is an illusion.

As one becomes more aware, one becomes more aware. That is logical.

As one measures the momentum of a particle more precisely, the more precise your measurement of the particles position becomes. That is logical.

Heisenberg's interpretation this wasn't just a measurement error or technological limitation, but an actual physical limit.

"Actual Physical Limit" is not logical.

Is there a limit to how high one can count? No. That is logical.

Is infinite possible? Yes. That is logical

Are there things that are not limited? Yes. That is logical.

measuring the physical state of a quantum system there's a fundamental limit to the amount of precision that can be achieved.

there's a fundamental limit

This is illogical or unknown.

It is saying there is a fundamental limit. That is saying, it is a fact, there is a limit.

That is a huge red flag.

So, in this principle (or belief) there are two red flags or indications of non logic or illogic or false. Logic is true illogic is false.

**the more precisely you measure the momentum of a particle the less precise your measurement of its position.**

This statement is based in part on the assumption that when measuring the nucleus of a particle at a sub atomic level the position of the nucleus "vibrates" giving the illusion or perception that the position of the nucleus is harder to determine.

So that statement in bold is based in part that the above statement is fact.

One must be very careful about determining what is a fact and what appears to be a fact. What appears to be fact may only be an illusion.

So in order to prove this principle true or logical it is important to establish this statement is indeed fact or logical or true.

When measuring the momentum of a nucleus of a particle at a sub atomic level the position of the nucleus "vibrates" giving the illusion or perception that the position of the nucleus is difficult to determine.

I am not going to go further into this Heisenberg Uncertainty Principle because one red flag is already apparent to me in this principle.

I am logically satisfied this principle is not logical or unknown.

Perhaps this post will give you something to discuss and in time you may progress as a result of discussion.

I have tried to dumb this post down as much as possible but I am aware of the complexity of this field or topic and I am aware some just may not "get" the spirit of this post.

The end result has already been determined.

Extinction is the end result.

Since the end result is extinction nothing one does matters.

Karma does not matter, the end result is still extinction.

What one does in life, does not matter because the end result is still extinction.

Helping yourself or helping others does not matter the end result is still extinction.

Impermanence is one of the essential doctrines or Three marks of existence in Buddhism. The term expresses the Buddhist notion that every conditioned existence, without exception, is inconstant and in flux, even gods.

According to the impermanence doctrine, human life embodies this flux in the aging process, the cycle of birth and rebirth (samsara), and in any experience of loss. The doctrine further asserts that because things are impermanent, attachment to them is futile, and leads to suffering (dukkha). Under the impermanence doctrine, all compounded and constructed things and states are impermanent.

Buddhists hold that **the only true end of impermanence is nirvana, the reality that knows no change, decay or death.**

Nirvana is impossible or illogical.

Nature will never allow a true vacuum.

Impermanence is permanent.

Extinction is already determined.

Nirvana or reality that knows no change, would hinder extinction or eliminate extinction.

Nirvana is not logical or true.

Nirvana cannot cancel out extinction.

Extinction cancels out the possibility of nirvana.

Nature cancels out the possibility of Nirvana.

Nature eliminates the possibility of a true vacuum.

Nirvana or reality that knows no change, is true stagnation.

Extinction is not possible in true stagnation.

Extinction relies on progression.

Nirvana is a delusion or illogical.

Impermanence or Extinction through progression, is true or logical or reality.

Impermanence and Nirvana is impossible or not logical or false or not reality.

Impermanence is logical.

Nirvana is not logical.

Nirvana is only logical if reality is a true vacuum.

PHYSICS =

[Someone makes a math equation

The illusion Math changes

Someone makes a theory

The illusion understanding changes

Someone proves something

The illusion "understanding everything" changes]

It is an infinite cycle and it will never stop and it will never go anywhere

I am attempting to stop this infinite cycle.

But if you do not even believe you are in an infinite cycle you will remain in it.

I am not mindful if you remain in an infinite cycle.

I am only mindful with suggesting to you, you are in an infinite cycle.

**Physicists Comment:** If infinity existed (in any form) then the outer borders and the inner borders don't exist. Therefore there would be no friction in the middle to create any variance whatsoever. The fact that we can measure at all proves that infinity is false.

\*\*\*\*\*

Now, what you are talking about is physical infinity.

Can a physical object be infinite.

Infinity is possible in math, one can keep adding one to a number into infinity.

So infinity does exist. We as human perceive infinity does exist.

As far as physical infinity (and I am going to assume math is not physical)

Einstein said a spaceship cannot travel the speed of light because its gas tank would have to be infinitely large or something along those lines.

Now that assumption was based on what he perceived to be reality or , there can be no spaceship that can be infinitely large.

or

Assumption: Nothing physical is larger than everything physical.

That is what you are saying, due to frictional restraints.

But let's turn that around for a second

Everything physical is larger than nothing physical.

Assumption: Every physical thing is larger than nothing....

That is physical infinity.

If you detect confusion in that statement it is a symptom the verbal language has its limitations.

Assumption: The universe is physical.

Assumption: If the physical universe is infinite, ( and we do not know if it is or is not, so that is an unknown.)

Assumption: Then there is physical infinity because the universe is physical.

Human beings are perfect

That is why math is perfect

That is why human beings perception is perfect.

This also means verbal language is perfect.

Every law of science is perfect.

Physics is perfect.

An atom is 99.9% mass

99.9999 % of life forms on this perfect planet are still alive.

Reality is what humans perceive it to be.

Human beings have the least advanced brains so they perceive the least so their perception is perfect.

Ones perception is not relative to ones belief capacity.

Perception is nothing.

Reality is not a true vacuum

The allies are winning the war on terror and the terrorist are losing the war on terror

Zero is proof math is perfect.

Einstein had slight logical capacity and came to his theories using his emotions and math.

$e=mc^2$  is not infinity

The world economy is not in complete collapse

The world economy is perfect.

All information gained in physics is perfect because humans who are perfect gathered this information gained.

Physics understands everything because physics is perfect because humans are perfect.

The driver did stop at the stop sign

The cop did see the driver not stop at the stop sign.



Israeli Organism air attacks on Gaza organism kills 155

Life is not fair.

Perhaps in life, some organisms are not able to function in harmony with organisms around them.

These life forms unable to function begin to show symptoms of confusion.

They begin to affect other functioning life forms.

These life forms that are unable to function are really trying to do the best they can.

They desire to function with other life forms around them but they are just unable to function.

It is not their fault they are unable function, it is just life is not fair.

Sometimes things are not meant to be.

This is a symptom that life is not fair.

The longer this organism denies it is unable to function with those around it, the organisms confusion increases.

The organism continues to make emotional conclusions which results in more confusion.

This confusion affects all the organisms around this one organism unable to function.

The logical conclusion is to face the logical truth.

The logical truth is to isolate the confused organism so that confused organism can perish, in order to save the organisms that can function.

The organisms that can function have more value than the organism that cannot function.

That is a symptom that life is not fair.

Life is not fair.

I have posted this here so perhaps you will understand or see the logical conclusion or logical spirit of this example.

The logical spirit of this example is a hint at what I see as the first generation logical conclusion of "understanding everything" is.

Isolation of entities that are deemed unable to function with entities around them.

That is the first generation logical conclusion of reaching or approaching a state of "understanding everything".

Already physicists have a sense they "are better" than others.

I am not saying they are not. They are logically special. They have special abilities, that is logically true.

I am just saying I am already aware of the trend.

In order to solve "understanding everything" you must become more logical.

As you become more logical emotions are silenced.

Then logical conclusions are all that remain.

Isolation of entities that are deemed unable to function with entities around them.

Is a logical conclusion.

If Entity A(Israel) isolates Entity B(Gaza)

THEN

Entity B is logically expected to lash out to avoid isolation to save itself.

The logical solution of Entity C(the world) is to isolate entity A so it is no longer is able to isolate entity B.

This may result in Entity A lashing out at Entity C so Entity A can also avoid isolation

The logical conclusion of that is the more powerful entity will win or correct, or force the weaker entity to fall in line.

The world is going to have to force Israel to stop isolating Gaza.

If Israel does not conform to the wishes of the world, Israel will be isolated and will perish.

That is a eventual logical conclusion to this situation.

Life is not fair.

This

Israeli air attacks on Gaza kill 155

Is a result of the world entity being confused.

The world entity is confused about its dominance.

The world entity is the supreme dominate entity.

No entity on the planet is more powerful than the world entity.

The sooner the world entity understands everything is under its influence the sooner things like this

Israeli air attacks on Gaza kill 155

will stop happening.

Palestine is not the main concern

Israel is not the main concern.

This

Israeli air attacks on Gaza kill 155

Is only a symptom.

A symptom the world entity is confused about who is in control.

Palestine and Israel have no control compared to the world entity.

Palestine and Israel are trying to influence the world entity, so they have more influence "It's time the Palestinians had more firepower".

This is a symptom, Palestine desires to have more firepower to fight the dominate entity Israel to avoid isolation caused by Israel.

This power struggle between Israel and Palestine, would not be happening at all, if the dominate entity the world, was not confused about the fact "It is the entity that is in total control of all entities on the planet."

Perhaps it should be everyone's goal to help the world entity understand it is the true dominate entity on earth.

The true dominate entity on the planet does not have to answer to any entity.

It does not have to settle for anything.

That is the attributes of being the true dominate entity.

I bet you BDSM fans are pleased with the spirit of this.

Physics: The act of one proving to another, neither understands much.

**Apache\_Warrior: I feel sorry for the innocent people stuck in the middle.**

The innocent victims of the conflict are on one level the Palestinians.

The Israelis who do not like to see the suffering of innocent Palestinians are also innocent victims.

Then the people in the world who do not like to see the suffering of innocent Palestinians are also victims.

Then there are people who see the suffering of the victims in Palestine and Israel and in the "world", and they are also innocent victims.

What this means is, the entity of mankind is one entity.

If an innocent Palestinian suffers, an innocent Israeli suffers from being aware of the Palestinians suffering, and a person in the world suffers from seeing both of them suffering.

If anyone is suffering in one respect we are all suffering.

The best logical decision to make is to try to make it so no "innocents" have to suffer, because that will mean perhaps none of us will have to suffer.

In reality we are all "innocents".

**You are not fooling some of the people none of the time.**

Humans are flawed

Muslims are humans

Muslims are flawed

Muslims have a weakness because they are flawed

Muslims weakness is honor

Proof: Honor killings, a Muslim will kill his child to save his honor

Solution to conflict based on Muslims weakness or flaw:

Treat the Muslims in Gaza with extreme kindness

Treat them kinder than you treat yourself and make sure the Muslim world sees you are treating them kinder than yourself.

This will put the Muslims in Gaza in a position of "defending pride or honor"

This will put Muslims in the world in a position of "defending pride or honor"

This will take some time to convince them you are being kind to the Gaza Muslims.

To speed this up treat the Muslims in Gaza very kind.

"Kill them with kindness" so to speak...

In time perhaps less than 6 months, if you treat them with enough kindness

They will be unable to fire rockets at you, they will be forced to live in peace with you

why?

Muslims weakness is honor.

When they fire rockets at you after this "kindness" gesture, the Muslims will kill the rocket shooters because they will be protecting their own pride.

Much like the Muslims kill their own children to protect their pride or honor

This is the only logical solution to the conflict.

Israel is not able to defeat 1 billion Muslims ever.

So war against Muslims is in error to begin with.

I am aware you may come to emotional conclusions why this won't work.

Those emotional conclusions are in error also.

If there is any way to solve this conflict this is the way.

If you do not decide to go this way, then perhaps you are not interested in living in peace.

In that case, that is good, because eventually the Muslim world is going to kill every last one of you if you do not decide to accept this plan.

That is the logical conclusion or logical end of this current strategy you are using is your deaths.

Perhaps you are aware of that.

I am only capable of extreme logic and I am very aware that is the logical conclusion.

Perhaps you should just trust me and trust my judgment.

If you do not try this "kill them with kindness" plan, your "country" and people in your country will be eliminated eventually, I promise you that.

15 million Israelis versus 1+ billion Muslims, do you think you are ever going to win?

Do you really think you ever had a chance to begin with?

And no, 200 nukes isn't enough nukes to kill a billion Muslims who essentially increase in numbers every week.

You have two options

1. Attempt to kill 1+ billion Muslims and die trying to do that
2. Treat them so kind, they are forced to accept you because they have an "honor" weakness.

You can live in peace with them, and respect they are in "control" or you can die trying to "control" them.

There are no other options.

Eventually the Muslims will "love" Jews, they will say, the Jews treat us so kindly.

So you will win in that respect. You will win because there will be peace.

You will win because the whole world will say the Jews are so kind to people.

You will be a good example to others and God will be pleased because God choose you to be the "Alpha" example for others to follow.

You will win all across the board.

My logic is to extreme to be in error. This plan is based on my logic.

This plan is not in error. If you think this plan is in error. That is because you do not have extreme logic abilities.

Thank you for your time and consideration

I will be pleased if you make the right decision.

You will be pleased if you make the right decision.

You will eventually die as a country if you make the wrong decision.

Of course that is logical.

I am working on my strategy to fix you

US won every battle in Vietnam

North Vietnam lost every battle

North Vietnam won the war

Israel won every battle in war

Muslims or Gaza lost every battle

Allies in Afghanistan win every battle

Taliban lose every battle



Who do you think is going to win?

Who do you think is going to win the war on terror?

You need to think about that very carefully because you know what

US could leave Vietnam once it became aware it could not win

You cannot leave, you have no place to go, once you become aware you cannot win.

You know what that means.

You think I'm giving you a bunch of details these aren't details, this is just prep work

The details are infinite words.

Here is more logic.

You are bombing tunnels, with expensive bombs.

Tunnels are sand.

Tunnels are traps to see if you are smart enough to not fall for the tunnels or the sand traps.

Do you think bombing sand will eventually make you win your war?

You need to determine the answer to that quickly.

You are bombing tunnels or traps and proving you are not smart.

THEY are seeing you are bombing tunnels or sand traps and know you are not smart.

THEY are aware of who they are up against.

YOU are not aware of who you are up against.

You think you are smart by bombing tunnels. You even tell the media, we bombed some tunnels, we are so smart.

THEY know you are not smart because you bombed tunnels or bombed the sand traps they created for you, to see if you are smart.

THEY know you are not very smart at all, because you tell the media "look at the tunnels we bombed", as if you think your smart by bombing sand or traps.

YES you are way out classed in this war... WAY OUT classed

Tunnels are sand.

Tunnels are dug by people, and they have many people willing to dig tunnels.

You do not have many people, you do not have many bombs.

You do not have enough bombs to bomb all the tunnels they can dig.

THEY are toying with you.

I'll say it again in case you didn't understand.

THEY ARE TOYING WITH YOU, (that is a symptom you are out classed)

WHY?

THEY already know the outcome of the war, the logical conclusion of the war.

YOU do not know the logical conclusion of the war because you are still fighting the war.

If you knew you could not win, you would not fight the war

YOU are an amateur chess player who thinks 2 moves ahead, you react.

THEY are a grand master chess player who thinks 20 moves ahead

THEY are toying with you because they see 20 moves ahead and already know the logical conclusion to the war, which is, THEY CANNOT LOSE AND YOU CANNOT WIN

YOU WILL logically in the end LOSE THIS WAR

SO

Now you are aware you are outclassed in this war and

NOW you are aware you will lose this war, you need to adapt to that.

You need to make the Muslims "love" you.

You need to "kill them with kindness"

why?

So they will leave you alone.

why?

Their honor will not allow them to harm someone who is kind to them.

Yes you are going have to "eat crow" or "swallow your ego" to be kind to them.

That is your burden not mine.

BUT

"eating crow" is better than the logical conclusion of this war which is

YOU WILL LOSE

SO

To avoid losing this war, which you cannot win anyway, you have to stop this war.

If you continue to fight a war you know you cannot win, you are confused.

I am aware you are confused by your strategy in this war.

I am aware you are confused because you are in a war, you cannot win, to begin with.

You need to do everything in your power to decide if you can win this war eventually.

Can you nuke Gaza strip and win this war?

NO, that will just piss off the 1+ billion Muslims more

They will want to fight you more

why?

To protect their honor.

They cannot be humiliated because that hurts their honor.

That is why honor is their "weakness."

I hope you really understand those last few lines.

You cannot win by hurting more Muslims.

What's the reverse of hurting more Muslims?

HELPING MORE MUSLIMS or BEING KIND TO THEM.

So you need to use the "kill them with kindness" strategy that is your only hope.

If you continue with this war you will lose, because you cannot win, so you will be destroyed.

If you use the kindness strategy and it fails, then you will go back to the war you cannot win, so you will be "destroyed".

So

You are now aware you are in a pretty "bad" situation.

A "bad" situation requires great logic and great strategy to overcome.

That is just fine because you are a human being with a powerful mind capable of great logic and great strategy.

You are in a "bad" situation now, but that is a symptom of something.

WHAT?

That is a symptom your initial decision to "take" Israel in 1948 was a mistake.

SO

All you can do is try the "kindness strategy" in hopes that perhaps it will work.

You need to be SO kind to them, because you are now aware if that "kindness strategy" does not work, you go back to a war you cannot win, and you will be "destroyed", that means

You better be VERY kind to them.

You better be so kind to them, you are willing to hurt yourself, in order to be kind to them, because if you go back to war, you "die" essentially as a country.

Right now you are seeing symptoms you are dying as a country.

I am certain you are now aware of some things you were not aware of...

THEY are not happy with anything but taking all of Israel back to "restore their honor" you insulted when you "took" Israel in 1948.

And that means, getting rid of all of you.

WHY do they want Israel back so bad?

Because when you took Israel in 1948 you hurt their honor.

They will kill their own children to fix their honor.

That is symptom of who you are up against.

They are not animals, they are not savages, they will just not allow their honor to be hurt.

If they all have to die, and if they have to kill everyone else in the process to FIX their honor, that is just fine with them.

That is not insanity that is logical.

They want peace, everyone wants peace.

You have to know who you are dealing with, so you can make logical decisions so you can help them get the peace they really want.

or

You need to help them to fix their honor you hurt, by taking Israel in 1948.

You cannot win, and I am aware of critical mass in this war on terror

Critical mass is this

When THEY become aware they cannot lose the war on terror AND

When WE become aware, we cannot win the war on terror.

THEY are already aware they cannot lose the war on terror (your battle is a part of the war on terror)

WE are perhaps not yet at the stage of being aware we cannot win the war on terror.

Once this critical mass is reached...It is all over

What I mean is: It is ALL OVER for western civilization...

That is why this war on terror needs to stop, because WE cannot win, because we are outclassed in this war on terror

YES we need to appease or submit to them or "work" with them OR NUKE every last one of them.

That is our only logical end conclusion.

David and Goliath was a lesson.

David is Light. Light is meek, Light is humble, Light appears weak.

Goliath is Darkness, Darkness is controlling, Darkness appears powerful.

You as the chosen "Alpha" by God, need to figure out very swiftly, if you are acting like David or acting like Goliath in relation to your actions in attempting to control material things such as land and in relation to how you are attempting to control other beings God created and has a purpose for.

You need to figure that out before you do anything else.

You should do nothing else in all eternity until you figure out if your actions as the chosen "Alpha" are in line with David or with Goliath.

Perhaps the Jews, the Christians and the Muslims should humbly consider this.

Perhaps God suggested one should submit to God fully so perhaps one will become meek.

Perhaps God suggested one should submit to God fully so one is able to "see" the way, the truth and the light.

Perhaps God suggested "god created the heavens and the earth" so perhaps one would "see" they should submit to the one who is greater than themselves.

Perhaps the only thing you three have proved is you are a disgrace.

Perhaps you should ALL three try and figure out, since God is grace,

and God is light, what that means you are in your disgrace and darkness.

Perhaps none of you three are able to "see" much of anything at all.

Perhaps one should keep in mind the next words are my humble attempt to do the best I can.

Perhaps you main three western religions need to perhaps think clearly for just a moment.

Perhaps if God is a God of murder and greed and anger and materialism and control then you main three religions are of God.

Perhaps if God is a God of Mercy and Compassion and Grace then perhaps God knows nothing of any of you.

Perhaps if one in any of these three main western religions and is aware their religion is not of God they should avoid it with "all their heart".

Perhaps these main three should combine all the "words of God" into one book and respect the "word" of God and humble oneself enough to attempt to understand the 'word" and abandon this "my God is better than your God", arrogance, stupidity, isolation and insanity spirit.

None of you are able to know what God is. None of you are able to know Gods ways. None of you are able to judge anyone but yourself. But perhaps you see my words as foolishness and I am aware you see clarity and wisdom as foolishness because I am fully aware of what you are.

I am only able to attempt to do my best and keep my eye on the prize, and in doing so, I unable to see any of you as an obstacle, and that is my secret weapon you will never be able to counter, perhaps.

Perhaps I know who you are.

Perhaps I know what you are.

Perhaps you have no power over me, perhaps.

**Sometimes the truth is painful, but out of the pain comes understanding.**

**Out of the confusion comes clarity. Out of the darkness comes light.**

I am here to help myself. You are here to help yourself.

You attempt to not pay attention to me and I'll attempt to not pay attention to you.

I have taken an EEG test to perhaps show this accidental conditioning that has caused this no sense of time I am experiencing is not related to perhaps a brain tumor or some form of physical trauma.

Perhaps I am using 100% of my brain power.

If a gas tank holds 10 gallons, but runs out of gas after 1 gallon is used, that gas tank is broken or "retarded".

I told you when I first wrote you, my intuition in this state of "major brain usage" was telling me, this was going to change the whole human race.

Now, I am telling you that again, and I am telling you, and now your EEG tests, are telling you. The EEG test shows I am "normal". Perhaps extreme clarity and no sense of time is "normal."

The good news is this.

I know how to reproduce this state I am in.

It is very simple to do, the principles are very simple.

It doesn't take money or medicine or some high class teacher.

It's a simple scientific, obvious method.

You put your hand on a stove, you get burned.

That's how obvious and simple it is to understand and reproduce.

It is not hocus pocus, it's not mysterious, it's obvious and easily reproduced.

Perhaps it is best if you take the advice of someone who is using more than 10% of their brain.

Perhaps it is best to listen to what my intuition is suggesting and ignore what your intuition is suggesting relating to "getting the word out" concerning the fact things are going to change dramatically for the human race swiftly.

You can sit there and doubt what I am saying.

Since I am perhaps using 100% of my brain power, no human being using 10% of their brain power could successfully argue with me, could they?



They could attempt to argue with me, but they would never be successful.

The child cannot win an argument with an adult because the adult "knows better" than the child.

The "broken" cannot argue with the "fixed" because the "fixed" "knows better" than the "broken".

I know how to reproduce this.

Do you now think I need you?

You are not capable of using me.

I use perhaps way more than 10% of my brain, you are not capable of using me.

So now what do you think about things...

Perhaps you are thinking you should hesitate.

Perhaps you're thinking if you get 10 people who use 10% of their brain you are able to make a proper decision.

Perhaps 10 "broken" decisions are still going to come up with a broken decision.

It's best you allow me to tell you what to do because I know what you need to do.

I will give you a sample of what is going to change.

In this unbroken state, emotions are nearly silent. No emotional baggage. No sense of time.

All psychological problems such as depression, manic behavior and anything associated with emotions will be gone.

Wars and anger and hate and people hurting others will be gone.

Disrespect and confusion will be gone.

Inventions that are not even capable of being invented using 10% of the mind will be simple work for ones using up to 100% of the mind.

Technology will take off like never before seen.

All sciences will take off like never before seen.

Personal relationships will work instead of ending in 50% divorce.

People will appreciate each other instead of attacking each other.

The world will work together instead of working against itself.

Perhaps in your broken state are not even capable of believing what I just said as far what is going to change.

I have no doubts about what is going to change. I am aware with perhaps far more than 10% of my brain usage, what is already going to happen. Not because I can see into the future, it is because I can think clearly and tell what is going to happen.

I used to think 2 moves ahead, now I think infinite moves ahead or until I reach a logical conclusion relating to what I am thinking about.

Remember this. Before this accident happened 2 months ago or so, I was what one would call an "emotional wreck".

Perhaps you should not determine if this "letter" shows I am still an "emotional wreck", because in your state of mind you are unable to determine much.

Thank you for your consideration and thank you for your time.

P.s. Do not concern yourself with any typing or grammar errors in this "letter". Those are the least of your concerns at this time.

You just focus on making the least "unbroken decision" your capable of.

If you determine this "letter" is long or to long, or you determine it took to long to read, that is because you have a sense of time, that is why you are "broken". That is what this letter is about, you are "broken" and I am "not as broken" and I can show you how to easily become "not as broken".

Greetings Hillary,

### **1. What was the "accident"?**

The "accident" or "enlightenment" that has happened to me is the result "doing something" which resulted in an "accidental discovery."

This is what the "doing something" is:

There is an online game, it is for real money but it is not gambling.

One with a good strategy never has to deposit to play, one with a bad strategy has to deposit real money to continue to play.

There is no monthly subscription.

I was playing this game for some time but I was struggling.

I was not depositing but I was not doing well enough, I had a strategy that I believed was not as good as I would like it to be.

I am a hunter in this game.

A hunter has some gear, such as armor and first aid pack to heal him self and a weapon.

On top of that a hunter gets actual skills. These are in several categories.

HIT Skills relate to how often the weapon or shot from the weapon(if it's a rifle ) hits the monster or mob.

DAMAGE Skills which relates to how much damage a weapon does when the mob is hit or shot.

DEFENSE which relates to EVADE and DODGE, or the more defense skills the less a mob hit the hunter.

These are the primary skills for a hunter but each category has many different skills.

So this alone suggests there are many things a hunter has to get right.

The mobs drop real money, so one is inclined to have more skills so they can efficiently use a bigger gun and hunt bigger mobs, and the bigger mobs have a bigger potential payout of money.

This money can vary from 1 penny up to 10,000 dollars. So there is a large amount of mobs to choose from.

So there is many things one has to get exactly right to "master" or do well that this game.

One can have lots of skills but if he gets the wrong weapon he loses in the long run.

One can have lots of skills and the right weapon but if he picks the wrong mobs to hunt he loses in the long run.

So this game is a giant trap.

These traps are what I call "emotional" or "ego" traps.

A hunter may use a large gun even though he doesn't have the proper damage skills to use it, but this large gun will enable him to kill a large mobs, which potentially has a large amount of money it drops. This is an example of an ego or emotional trap, they do things that wont work in the long run, so they are kind of gambling it will work for this hunt or this session.

They are gambling this strategy will work and they will get a big payout, but if it does not work they will lose much money.

There are clothes in this game that cannot kill a mob, but the clothes look nice, so people will buy them, to look nice. This is an ego trap because you cannot collect money or have a chance to collect money from the mob if you cannot kill it. So Clothes are a waste of money in this game. So clothes are vane or a "look at me" ego trap

There is a ring in this game, like a boxing ring, and players shoot each other , and whoever "kills" 10 players in a row, when they finally do get "killed" by another player, they get a Global message that the whole game can see, that says, so and so killed 10 players in a row. So the player uses money, via ammo, to kill others, but they can never win money, they just get their "name in lights".

This is a good example of an ego trap. They lose money but they get their name in lights. Its vanity.

So this game situation is the catalyst of how this "accident" happened and how I made this eventual "accidental discovery"

On this date:08-06-2008, 07:41

I decided I was going to master this game or I was going to quit.

This decision is what started this whole "thing"

I started keeping an online journal to document my progress. So I have a timeline so to speak of what happened and when.

I wanted to keep playing so I really had only one choice, to master this game.

This put me in a state of mind that nothing would get in my way, or I would not settle for anything but mastery, or I would be willing to do anything to master this game.

So in order to master this game, I had to do the reverse of ego and emotional things.

Instead of keeping all my skills which are a sign one is good(ego trap), I sold many of my skills. I kept the most important ones.

To master the game one has to instead of hunting big mobs with big gun for the big payouts, they have to hunt small mobs with small guns for tiny payouts.

This is what facilitated the "accidental discovery"

By avoiding ego and emotional traps long enough I conditioned myself into the state of "enlightenment" by accident.

or

In my quest to master this game, I had to avoid emotional or egotistical traps in order to win .

This is the date I became aware of this personality change:10-31-2008, 13:04

This is the post I made on that date

\*\*\*\*\*

I want to start by saying, it took me 57 pages of posts, to master hunting.

Now I want to try to give you some idea's on how to tell, if you have mastered hunting.

If someone asks you, what the best armor is?, and you laugh

If someone asks you, what the best mob to hunt is?, and you laugh

If someone asks you, what mob loots the best?, and you laugh

If someone asks you, what's the best skill?, and you laugh

If someone asks you, what's the best gun?, and you laugh

If someone asks you, Do you make profits?, and you laugh

If someone asks you, why are you laughing?, and you laugh

You have mastered hunting.

\*\*\*\*\*

This laughing is a symptom of this change that occurred, it is similar to the sensation one gets when someone tells them a riddle and they don't get it, but then when they are told the answer, they say "AHHH that was so easy, why didn't I get that".

So this post is when everything became easy, or I realized this game was so "easy why did I make it so hard", but in reality, the game is very hard , something changed that made me perceive everything is easy.

People are still losing much money in this game, but to me this game is to simple now. So this post above is a symptom on that date my perception changed.

Gamma waves on an EEG are associated with perception and consciousness, on my EEG the gamma waves were elevated but still within normal limits.

So since that date my sense of time has diminished greatly, sense of taste and touch have diminished greatly. Desires and urges are diminished greatly.

These changes are symptom my perception changed.

My perception changed because I avoided egotistical and emotional things for a period of about 3 months.

The game was the catalyst of the change, but now i understand one can just as easily block egotistical situations and emotional situations in real life.

So the game enabled this "accidental discovery" but the game is not the "accidental discovery".

The 'accidental discovery' is , if one blocks or avoids ego and emotions enough, for about 3 months they will develop symptoms such as, extreme clarity and ability to understand things easily , and have no sense of time and lose all emotional baggage , loss of taste and touch sensitivity. Loss of many desires and urges.

Vision and hearing are not affected.

There is no depression and no confusion but there is laughter, this "aha" feeling, about understanding things, so the laughter remains, but the anger and hate and bitterness, happiness, ego, pride etc, that's nearly all gone.

There are many details about what this extreme clarity gives one. It's a touchy subject.

If a brick layer tries to listen to a calculus student explain calculus, the brick layer won't understand much about what the calculus student is talking about.

The brick layer might suggest the calculus student is "crazy" since the brick layer doesn't understand what he is talking about.

So these details one becomes aware of in the extreme clarity or understanding are touchy. They can perhaps do more harm than good.

They can lead to misunderstandings.

Anger management is simply, detecting when one is getting angry, counting to 10, and avoiding that anger getting any stronger.

That's is essentially what happened, but with many emotions, Feeling happy is an emotion for example.

I had to be absolute in this accidental "emotional and ego blocking" to master this game.

I was not aware at the time that is what I was doing, but now i understand that is what I did.

I only wanted to master this game and do well.

So it's not the game, the game enabled this "accidental discovery"

So now the can of worms, the big can of worms.

I have no medical problems. My MRI is normal. My EEG is normal. I am able to function perhaps many times better without emotions and with no sense of time than I used to, or than a "normal" person could with a sense of time.

So that's a can of worms.

I have much greater clarity perhaps supernatural clarity, compared to a "normal" person, I have no sense of time, a "normal" person has a sense of time and much more emotions.

But the test indicate I am "normal"

I am not "ill" I do not have an "illness" so, If I am normal, then anyone with a sense of time is abnormal.

It's not possible a person with no sense of time and extreme clarity and few emotions can be normal.

And a person with a sense of time and "normal" clarity and emotions can be normal also.

Is extreme clarity normal or is average clarity normal?

Is a sense of time normal or is no sense of time normal.

If one can reach extreme clarity just by blocking emotions and ego for a few months, then extreme clarity is normal, it just takes a little effort to achieve.

Blocking emotions and ego does not harm ones health.

So this is perhaps a HUGE can of worms, because the majority of people have a sense of time, and their ego and emotions will not allow them to say they are perhaps abnormal.

I have few emotions and slight ego and I am willing to admit I am totally abnormal.

The MRI and EEG did not prove I am abnormal they proved I am normal.

I used to have a sense of time and I was confused or found life difficult like many do, who have a sense of time. Life was hard.

Now with no sense of time, there is nothing I have encountered so far in these three months that I would even consider a problem or difficult to understand.

That may be hard to believe but, this extreme clarity enables extreme understanding.

This is how I see it works.

With a sense of time one has past emotions and future emotions or expectations clouding their present thinking.

Once sense of time is removed then emotions are removed, or visa versa, and all that is left is present thinking, which is extreme clarity or pure clarity.

I used to be very shy, I used to fear death and fear other things, now I have no fear of death and have no sense of being shy.

I used to be self conscious about what others thought about me, that is totally gone.



I used to be depressed about many things, about my life, that is totally gone.

I have never felt better in my entire life than I do right now.

Once the emotions are gone and the ego is gone, all this is left is the "true person."

I see every human and every life form as being very important now.

I cannot live with anything being killed for stupid reasons.

I can accept things must be killed so I will have food to continue to live, but that's it, anything else is stupidity.

I am not concerned about reasons emotional beings give for killing things or other beings, because I am fully aware their excuses are a symptom of their confusion caused by emotions.

"Don't make decisions when your emotional because you may regret them."

That means don't make decisions if you have emotions at all.

But perhaps some would disagree with that.

Big can of worms Hillary.

And the fact it happened in this little town called Stuart makes is harder for me to believe.

There are so many symptoms of this "accident" everyday I discover new upsides, of course it takes time to get used to being like this, it's not difficult but it is different, so it takes some time.

There are times I feel "normal" like this, that is a symptom I am starting to get used to this.

The first month or so I was disorientated as far as I was wondering what happened, what caused this, do I need medical help, so I was confused still or the emotions were still present, but now three months out, no confusion no concern about what this is a result of.

So this 'accidental discovery' isn't about me. It isn't about a doctor who said whatever. It's about the "discovery". It is going to change everything.

I do not know the details of how it is going to change everything, but my intuition or inner voice if you will is fully aware this is going to change everything.

Some may suggest, I am abnormal without emotions. I have spoken to enough people in chat room to know, many believe one cannot function without emotions.

I am fully aware I can function very well compared to an "average" person without emotions.

It is not productive for me to say everything I want to say to relating to who is "normal" and who is "abnormal"

I am willing to go to any doctor you determine. I am willing to cooperate with you 100% , but any doctor can look at me and test me, and so perhaps you can tag along and get a first hand view of the tests done and perhaps suggest some tests yourself.

Perhaps you may determine I need to be checked by many different specialist. I have no problem with giving you access to any medical record obtained from those visits.

In this state I am unable to limit myself or accept limits, but I also desire not to harm anyone or bring harm to anyone when I am able to see a way around it, so to speak.

I am only interested in the discovery.

When the emotions are gone from love all that remains is grace.

When the emotions are gone from a being all that remains is the true being.

When emotions are gone from thinking all that remains is clear thinking.

The unenlightened being is fully aware of what they have to do about emotions.

The unenlightened beings emotions suggest that would be dangerous.

The unenlightened being is fully aware that emotions are dangerous.

The unenlightened beings emotions suggest that they need emotions.

The unenlightened being is fully aware they want enlightenment.

The unenlightened beings emotions suggest ways to avoid enlightenment.

The unenlightened being is fully aware there is only one option.

The unenlightened beings emotions suggest that one option would be dangerous.

This is an infinite cycle the unenlightened being is trapped in.

This infinite cycle is suffering.

The unenlightened being will suffer into infinity unless they break this infinite cycle.

The unenlightened being is fully aware they must fully let go of emotions and desires.

The unenlightened beings emotions suggest fully letting go of emotions and desires is unsafe.

The unenlightened being must embrace what they perceive is unsafe so they will break the infinite cycle and be safe.

This "going against the grain of your being" is what denying ego and emotions and desires is.

What one wants is what one shouldn't want.

What one wants is exactly what one does not need.

The only way an unenlightened being will ever understand contradictions are true is to fully let go of their desires and emotions and ego.

Until they let go fully the illusions will continue to eat them alive and destroy them and harm them.

Once they fully let go, the illusions will be known as illusions and they will be safe, because they will be understand an illusion cannot harm them.

It is very difficult to let go, but it is very wise to let go, of ego and emotions and desires.

If you let go, I will make sure you do.

"She has made advances in understanding and testing the Standard Model of particle physics, super symmetry, models of extra dimensions, resolutions to the hierarchy problem concerning the weakness of gravity and experimental tests of these ideas, cosmology of extra dimensions, baryogenesis, cosmological inflation, and dark matter."

Lisa perhaps you believe you have done all of this because "they" suggest you have.

Perhaps if I suggest you have not done any of these things you would prefer to take "their" word for it than my word for it.

Perhaps one prefers to believe they have "done something" as opposed to believe they have "done nothing."

Perhaps if one believes they have "done nothing" they may perceive they "are nothing."

Perhaps one does not want to believe they "are nothing" so perhaps they create the illusion "done something" to avoid facing reality.

Insulting logical people is not logical

One would not insult a rock

That is what insulting a logical person is like

Perhaps if one is able to insult a rock then perhaps insulting a logical person would work also.

If one can be insulted they certainly are not a logical person.

"If you love someone/something, set them free"

If you love, deny love.

Love will encourage you to control.

"set them free" is saying you are controlling someone you love.

Love will encourage you to be controlling.

That is why one must deny love so one will not be controlling.

Love is an emotion.

That is why one must deny emotion or ego so one will free them self of these undesirable symptoms, like control.

That is why you must set your emotions free or deny them so you can become logical and leave the undesirable symptoms behind.

I do not argue with emotions.

If you are emotion you will have arguments about this post.

If you are logic you will not have arguments with this post.

If you have arguments with this post it is because you are emotion, and that is why you must condition yourself into logic, so you do not have arguments with this post.

Perception is important.

When you are finally convinced you cannot master this illusion called  
life then you will be in a spirit to understand how to master the  
illusion called life.



The message of Jesus is not materialism (worldly)

The message of Buddha is not materialism

The message of Jesus is unworldly

The message of Buddha is unworldly

The message of Jesus is truth.

The message of Buddha is truth.

The message of Jesus is not ignorance.

The message of Buddha is not ignorance.

The message of Jesus is clarity.

The message of Buddha is clarity

The message of Jesus is not arrogance.

The message of Buddha is not arrogance.

The message of Jesus is meekness. -- "The meek shall inherit the earth."

The message of Buddha is meekness. - "Control ego."

The message if Jesus is not false.

The message of Buddha is not false.

The message if Jesus is true.

The message of Buddha is true.

The message of Jesus is not help others

"You hypocrite, **first take the log out of your own eye**, and then you will see clearly to take the speck out of your brother's eye.

The message of Buddha is not help others. - "Help yourself control ego, self control."

The message of Jesus is help your SELF

"You hypocrite, **first take the log out of your own eye**, and then you will see clearly to take the speck out of your brother's eye.

The message of Buddha is help your SELF.

Both suggest YOU need help.

The message of Jesus is not emotional.--"Lord of Logos" - logic

The message of Buddha is not emotional."Control Ego to avoid anger (emotions), avoid emotions to avoid "suffering"."

The message of Jesus is cerebral (vs. emotional), intellectual

The message of Buddha is cerebral (vs. emotional), intellectual

The message of Jesus is not ego.--"Blessed are the poor in spirit"

The message of Buddha is not ego.--"Don't take the word of a blind man.."

The message of Jesus is not hate.

The message of Buddha is not hate.

The message of Jesus is grace and humility.

The message of Buddha is compassion.

The message of Jesus is not confusion.

The message of Buddha is not confusion.

The message of Jesus is clarity.

The message of Buddha is enlightenment.

If I have to destroy all the illusions and delusions in this world in my  
quest for progression, I am unable feel sympathy

"I have not yet begun to fight."

Captain John Paul Jones

While observers do not agree on Jones' exact words, all recall Jones  
determination to continue the struggle and the iron will he demonstrated  
at this crisis in the battle.

The best things in life are free of material costs but require epic  
struggles within.

"Your true colours are beautiful like a rainbow."

Cindy Lauper Song: True Colours

Fight for your True Colours with all of your might.

Might

2. superior power or strength; force:
3. power or ability to do or accomplish;

"Some things are worth fighting for."

Worth: excellence of character or quality

## **aware**

-adjective

1. having knowledge; conscious; cognizant
2. informed; alert; knowledgeable;

## **logic**

-noun

4. reason or sound judgment, **as in utterances or actions.**

## **right-brained**

-adjective

1. being more adept at spatial and nonverbal concepts and being more (creative and emotional than logical and analytical.) reverse thing

According to this logic I am not Right Brain Dominant but Left Brain Dominant. That is assuming the definition of Right Brain Dominant is not a symptom of delusions.

If that is true then the majority of people on the planet are not Left Brain Dominant but Right Brain Dominant.

So the belief that the majority of people are Left Brain Dominant is a delusion.

**Typically left-brained people are right handed. These seem to be in the majority. In the United States only 15 to 20 percent of the population is left-handed.**

Perhaps I am not either or, but both. Perhaps right and left.

The concept of the dominance of one hemisphere over the other is very controversial, especially with regards to differences in the sex of the subject, their artistic or creative ability or development of mathematics and logic. Recent brain mapping data using many more subjects and mapping techniques has cast doubts upon the early conclusions leading to the "braininess" of individuals.

I became aware of major personality changes on October 31st.2008

The only logical explanations have been reduced to the following.

1. I accidentally, in time conditioned myself into Left Brain Dominate.

2. I accidentally, in time conditioned myself into Right Brain Dominate

(if the definition of Right Brain Dominate (more creative and emotional than logical and analytical) is delusional).

3. I accidentally, in time conditioned myself into near perfect 50/50 Right and Left Brain Dominance.

4. I accidentally, in time conditioned myself into some unknown state of being.

So essentially, I do not know what happened to me but I became aware of the changes on OCTOBER 31st 2008 and the changes came about as a result of accidental conditioning as a result of "mastering" an online MMO.

To many unknowns or options for me to make an informed; alert; knowledgeable; sound judgment at this point.

### **unknown**

-adjective

1. not known; not within the range of one's knowledge, experience, or understanding; strange; unfamiliar.

2. not discovered, explored, identified, or ascertained:

### **mind**

-noun

2. Psychology. the totality of conscious and unconscious mental processes and activities.

3. intellect or understanding, intelligence.

6. intellectual power or ability.

7. reason, sanity, or sound mental condition

9. a state of awareness

13. psychic or spiritual being, as opposed to matter.

14. a conscious or intelligent agency or being

When one realizes they are not aware or are confused, they have actually progressed or become aware.

When one realizes they are not much, they are in a spirit to be much.

Everything in this post is hypothetical.

\*\*\*\*\*

Enlightenment broadly means wisdom or understanding enabling clarity of perception.

South and East Asian religious experience, being used to translate words such as (in Buddhism) bodhi or satori, or (in Hinduism) moksha.

Bodhi is also frequently (and more accurately) translated as "awakening."

When one reaches a level of enlightenment at which there is no sense of time, a sense of being wide awake while awake, occurs.

One gets used to this feeling of being wide awake but it takes some getting used to perhaps a couple months.

In Theravada Buddhism, bodhi and nirvana carry the same meaning, that of being freed from greed, hate and delusion.

Perhaps no sense of time is more accurate in describing bodhi and nirvana.

No sense of time is no emotions so that means being freed from greed and hate and some delusions.

Enlightenment. This word conveys the insight and understanding (wisdom) possessed by a Buddha and is similarly used in Christian mysticism to convey the saint's condition of being lit by a higher power - the merging of the human and the divine in theosis.

\*\*\*\*\*

Buddha suggested silencing ego may lead to one avoiding suffering.

This avoiding of suffering once reached was suggested to end the cycle of rebirth.

Reaching this avoidance of suffering state was called Nirvana.

\*\*\*\*\*

Ego - Distinguishes Consciousness From Wisdom

Once ego is silenced enough all that is left is wisdom.

**ego**

-noun

1. the "I" or self of any person;

According to this definition, Buddha suggested silencing self.

That is perhaps not what Buddha suggested.

Buddha suggested silencing ego, so one may avoid emotions, so one can have more clarity and wisdom, to hear self better.

Conscious is an aspect of self

Conscious is a major aspect of emotions.

Subconscious is an aspect of self.

Subconscious is a major aspect of clarity or wisdom.

Silencing one aspect of self, increases the other aspect of self.

Silencing emotions, means silencing conscious and increasing clarity or subconscious.

Blocking emotions means increasing clarity.

Increasing clarity means further blocking emotions.

Eventually this clarity will increase to a degree emotions will be nearly silenced.

This cycle only needs to get started and then it will eventually become a habit.

It will be a subconscious habit to block emotions.

This habit will create an infinite cycle of progression.

Eventually a state of Nirvana or no sense of time or enlightenment is reached.

Perhaps time to reach this state varies but I would think six months to reach a sense of no time if one is working at blocking with motivation is a reasonable expectation.



Once one reaches this state of enlightenment or no sense of time, one will panic, one will be concerned because the change is dramatic.

Expect that.

It will pass, one will adapt to the change and then it will no longer be a concern.

So perhaps saint means enlightened.

So perhaps Buddhism and Christianity have the same goals just different words to describe those goals.

I have some friends who suggest in their own way they are saints and/or enlightened.

Some of my friends who are in relationships are convinced they are saints but their wives and girlfriends are convinced they are not saints nor enlightened.

Perhaps woman are wise beyond their years.

Gaby,

And now after 2 months or so after this accident I am seeing it perhaps was not an accident but it was disguised as an accident because it is so profound, perhaps God knew it was best to be disguised as an accident so that I would not have to tell people I did this, or these profound things are a result of me.

Then I relate to the fact I am just a human being and I am flawed and because I am flawed I am not able to understand Gods ways.

I am pleased with the words you send me. I see meaning in the words you send me.

I am already aware 99.9% what kind of accident this is, but I will not fully know until tomorrow.

Buddhist call this state I am in enlightenment or clarity or wisdom.

I call this state no sense of time, because that is one major thing I notice.

Christianity calls enlightenment or clarity or wisdom, Saint.

So perhaps all the Prophets, Saints reached enlightenment or no sense of time.

Perhaps some were declared saints for their acts but essentially the two words are interchangeable.

I prefer no sense of time because it seems to me all the clarity and things that go with that as a result of having no sense of time.

Perhaps all religions or main ones are the same thing but the different words used to describe thing give the illusion they are separate.

The more I try to prove religions are all different the more I prove to myself they are all the same and all inspired by the same God.

Jesus said no man gets to the father but through me.

But Jesus is an essence of the father or of God. So Jesus is also god.

So perhaps he meant no man gets to God but through God.

Jesus is the lord of logos(sp) Greek word for logic. Logic is wisdom or is associated with wisdom and clarity.

This is why emotions are associated with making bad decisions when one is emotional.

The middle way

being one is in logic

Being two is not

Being one desires(emotion) to help being two get to logic

So being one takes being two as a disciple.

Being one will get frustrated(emotions) helping being two get to logic.

so

Being one must adapt a compassion(emotions) to counter that frustration(emotions).

So now being one is hurting his self.

So being one must let go of all the emotions related to the effort of turning the being two into logic.

But if that is done then being one will/must give up or fail in helping being two.

So the logical way to help being two is for being one to let go of emotions and still help being two.

Being one letting go of emotion and still helping being two, is the middle way.

Being one must not expect to help being two, but being one must still expect to help being two.

That is harmony, that is infinity, that is nothingness, that is the middle way.

You are coming to conclusions.  
You cannot divide by zero.  
You cannot divide by emptiness  
You cannot divide by empty space  
You cannot divide by a true vacuum.  
You cannot factor in empty space into your equations.  
All of your equations will not help you.  
You do not believe a true vacuum can exist  
Humans cannot use math, humans created, to understand emptiness.  
Your mind is going to help you.  
That is all you have that is going to help you.  
Humans believe there is no true vacuum because humans are not aware,  
reality is a true vacuum.  
Ones perception is relative to ones delusional capacity.  
One's mind is the only tool that is relevant in a true vacuum.

**"Nothing is at last sacred but the integrity of your own mind"**

**Ralph Waldo Emerson**

Einstein said time can slow down or varies

The guy in the movie said, Einstein said there is nothing or reality is nothing

If time varies which you know

then it is possible somewhere there is no time

No time means nothing

I am telling you for a fact Reality is a true vacuum or nothing...

There is nothing... everything is an illusion

Why?

I do not know that

I only know there is nothing or reality is a true vacuum...

Einstein and Eddington is the movie

Eddington was the first person to UNDERSTAND Einstein's theory of relativity

He was the first person to UNDERSTAND Einstein wasn't crazy but actually everyone else was crazy and Einstein was the only one who was right

In the movie in the start the director of the observatory says

this was around 1908 or so,

"Every director in the observatory since Newton was dam sure Newton's gravity ideas were right"

We now know Newton was not right

Now he know Einstein was right

Einstein is perhaps is not right either.

This is a infinite cycle you are seeing here

One person thinks they are right another proves they are not right into infinity

Why so much infinity

Infinity is really "nothing"

When you see infinity it is a symptom of a fact

That fact is what reality is

Good movie to watch if you like physics

How ironic some say my ideas are crazy and also in this movie everyone told Einstein his logical conclusions were crazy, one investor in Einstein even said, "I am paying money for this?"

I hope some of you see similarities and perhaps go back and read what I have said...

Einstein said I have no attachments to any country or nationality

So he has no emotional attachments?

Well if you have no emotions then all you are left with is logic...

I have stated he came up with his theories because of his unique logic abilities.

Notice how he never gets upset, or has no emotions, he smiles a lot, but he never gets upset

Perhaps you do not see because emotions are blinding you.

Scientists said, Einstein just has theories but none can be tested?

He makes up his own math symbols and makes up with own things or ideas and none of them are based on conventional wisdom?

What I am telling you all does not make much sense and you can't even test what I am saying.

I am not concerned with testing what I know.

You are concerned with testing what I know cause you do not know what I know.

Einstein said I do not belong to anyone

I have said in my posts do not limit yourself or be open minded

I am aware of this, "do not control me feeling"

Or "I cannot be controlled" sensation.

It is because I know reality is nothing?

You cannot control nothing

So I will not allow someone to control me because I know I am nothing.

It is not logical to control or try to control nothing.

Einstein said to a math friend "I need your help with mercury and mathematics"

I told you guys I do not know physics or math. I need your help so what I know can be proven.

Einstein appears to be upset cause of chlorine gas was made at his German university

He was not upset

He saw illogic and he said "This is MAD", or "This is illogical."

Sir Oliver said, "What does this Einstein want, to replace science with NOTHING?"

And the guys said, "I want what Einstein wants, I want to replace the theory of gravity."

Well I am telling you, I want what to replace the theory of relativity and you are going to help me do that with your physics and math skills.

You have no choice in the matter.

Einstein almost got hit by cars and he found out how to prove his theory because he almost got in an accident

Or he accidentally found out to prove his theory

I have told you whatever happened to me two months ago was an accident.

Penicillin was discovered by accident.

Accidents

Eddington said my mind is open, he asked Sir Oliver is your mind open?

Eddington said, this is what my whole life in science is for or about, to prove or disprove Einstein or to help Einstein

Your whole life in science is to help me or prove or disprove me

This movie is a mirror about us right now.

Or

History repeats itself

Or infinity

or

infinity = nothing

or reality is a true vacuum

The very second eddington was aware he proved Einstein was on to something is the moment reality as humans know it changed forever

The very second you start to see I am on to something with what I say is the moment reality as humans know it will change forever.

That is also a cycle or infinity.

My Mind is open all I require is that your mind is open.

Eddington said Einstein said time is different for each of us or relative to each of us

Time is relative

I have no sense of time and you do. But that is okay, because time is relative to each one of us.

Reality is relative to each one of us

You understand reality is not a true vacuum I am aware reality is a true vacuum

To prove my theory is to disprove what you understand. To prove my theory you will have to disprove yourself.

That is all you have to do is accept you may be wrong, and the rest will be history.

Then they will make a movie about whomever helped me  
and it will be called your last name and my last name.

And the infinite cycle will continue into infinity.

See whatever happened to me two months ago enabled me to be aware that there is no time

That accident that happened to me two months ago also made me aware reality is a true vacuum

That accident that happened to me two months ago also enabled me to determine everything I have said on this forum.

I did not learn to be aware about those things I did not use math to be aware of those things



I became aware of those things as the result of that accident that happened to me two months ago

BUT

Accidents are not accidents because everything happens for a reason.

I am aware of the reason that accident that happened to me two months ago

I am not fully aware of all the implications of that accident

But I am aware that was not an accident it just appears to be an accident.

I did not come to this forum on physics by accident

You are not aware of me and reading my words I have posted on this forum by accident.

There is a reason you are aware of my words I have written on this forum.

You may not be fully aware of why you read my words on this forum, but perhaps you are aware of some of the reasons you are reading them.

"Accidents" are not accidents.

That's a contradiction.

But it's logical.

It cancels itself out like opposites attract.

But + cancels out - and creates nothing

Reality is nothing or a vacuum and that's why + likes -

That's why males like females one is + and one is -

Males attract to females because both are nothing

Because reality is nothing or a true vacuum

Physics is Buddhism because everything is everything or everything is nothing.

This is a private message conversation I am having on Buddhist forum with a "monk"

The saying is an old saying

A Japanese priest said in 822AD "mouko, rita" (forget self, benefit others)

The old saying; forget self, help others, is the reverse thing  
forget others; help self.

If everyone helps them self there is no need for one to help others.

The monk responded with this

what you are saying here is very true, but *there are those who does not know how to help themselves* for if they do they won't end in depression using medicine to help them with depression. **I see that you have accidentally helped yourself by your recovering yourself from depression through great understanding from being in the right brain dom.** but how many people have been clueless in helping themselves? you use to be one of them who are clueless in helping yourself until you accidentally found the right brain Dom so aren't you use to be clueless in helping yourself?

I responded with this

When one tries to avoid what is true or truth

That will only lead to delusions.

What is in bold is seeing the true or the truth, what is in italics is becoming diluted or delusion.

I am not aware if the following statement is true or logical. So it is unknown to me.

1. Buddha is beyond my level of awareness.

I am aware Buddha did not accidently become "aware" be became "aware" through much effort.

I became aware accidently through mastering the game.

I am aware that is a huge fundamental difference.

I did not try to "be like this".

Because I did not "try to be like this" I am not in control of my progression. I am out of control in my progression.

That is maybe why I am progressing so fast.

When I hear "help others" or "help you" or "help"

I detect dollar signs because I am aware of what civilization has conditioned many to believe.

Many believe dollar signs are required in life. They have been conditioned by civilization.

The reality is, civilization has conditioned many to believe a delusion.

Many believe that delusion or do not detect that delusion because they are "confused" or Left brain doms.

Most of civilization is left brain doms. So most of civilization is delusional by nature.

I have progressed. I am pleased if you have progressed.

I am aware some things I have said so far may lead one to think I do not feel.

The music I liked before this happened to me, I liked a lot.

Now that same music I LOVED it beyond describing.

So perhaps I am feeling so much now in this "state" or right brain dominate, I am in some ways numb.

Perhaps that is a natural reaction to too much stimuli.

Like when one is injured very bad they go into shock, so because they have so much pain signals coming in the brains only logical response is to turn the pain register off.

Anyone in the universe who says or believes or suggests helping others is good, is delusional.

I am not making all these posts or words to help others. I am making all these words or posts to help myself.

This will eliminate the use of the word logic to describe left/right brain doms because it's causing too much confusion

A symptom of right brain doms is the illusion of intelligence

A symptom of left brain doms is the illusion of retardation.

I think that works nicely.

I have become aware of something tonight and I can't sleep now.

I know I gave the impression I silenced my ego in order to become right brain dom.

I explained how I accidentally did this by mastering that game.

I believe that is how it happened, BUT

Let me put it this way

If you think you have ego problems as a left brain dom

You just wait until you can solve almost everyone's problems around you

You have "monks" telling you how fast you are progressing in 3 months and it took them 20 years to progress that far

When all your friends and family love you to death cause you :

1. Tell great and funny jokes mostly from observations
2. You can help them with any problem and you solve it with no problem
3. You appear very charismatic

You are aware you appear "intelligent" to everyone around you.

You are able to with your "logic" destroy any person who comments against you in real life or on forums with complete ease.

You will see very quickly you have some serious ego traps that need to be avoided.

I thought now I am a right brain Dom the ego threat will go away, but I am aware ego can never go away, it is part of you

So this comment or belief I suggested:

I thought now I am a right brain Dom the ego threat will go away

This is actually the reverse thing so it is a delusion.

When ego and emotions are silenced they are a greater threat.

I did mention once you are right brain Dom you need to keep applying the reverse thing because you still are capable of delusions because your left brain isn't gone, it's just a bit more silent.

Perhaps no one is even considering trying the METHOD to become right brain Dom, that is just fine, I am not doing "this" to help anyone but myself.

If someone is trying the method and they do become right brain Dom you should be aware of the Ego potential you will encounter.

Perhaps now I can sleep.

Some are reading these words and coming to conclusions.

The symptoms of these conclusions are played out in their posts.

A majority of the posts are one thing and one thing only. DELAY

They are symptoms of people trying to delay making a decision about whether they want to go down the road of right brain Dom.

This is fortune cookie quote I just got when I went out to eat.

"Slaying the dragon of delay is no sport for the short-winded."

I am only helping myself in this thread because slaying the dragon of delay is more than enough of a battle by itself.

You need to free yourself of this burden of decision.

The burden of this decision is only harming you, I am aware of the symptoms of "hurt" in your posts.

You only have two options to free yourself of this burden so you can stop the "hurt"

1. Make the decision you no longer wish to go down the road of right brain Dom.

2. Make the decision you are going to go down the road of right brain Dom.

As long as you continue to delay you will continue to hurt.

Once you decide, the hurt causing this delay will stop.

Your decision is not important, making a decision is all that is important.

Your conscious mind is telling you why you come to this thread, why you follow this thread?

You may believe that is why you follow this thread.

You are aware you have a subconscious mind.

You know that for a FACT.

The reason you are REALLY following this thread is known only to your subconscious mind.

You may believe your conscious is in control. Your conscious mind has never and will never be in control of you.

YOU are your subconscious mind.

YOU(subconscious) are/is aware of why you are following this thread.

But you have not been talking to YOUR SELF (subconscious) for so long,  
you believe your conscious is YOU.

Tears are rolling down my cheeks because it is harming or helping me to  
"see" this clear.

I wish you could see what I can see.

**M.O.DENGLER: People think too much and feel too little.**

People think too much and feel too little.

Reverse thing

People feel (emotional) too much and think (logical) too little.

OR

People are to left brain (emotional) and to little (right brain) logical.

I am not Buddhist the reason I am talking to Buddhist subscribers is because a friend read my mastering life document and said that document is like enlightened self interest

A Buddhist term meaning: One does well by helping others.

BUT

I am aware helping others is delusional or the reverse thing.

One does well by helping self.

Also

Buddhism includes these beliefs:

Buddha subscribed to thinking about the mind as one entity.

Brahman believed in thinking of mind as conscious and subconscious.

I became aware of this last night with my friends comment:

**this explanation is not in parallel to the Buddha's teachings. This explanation is in parallel to the Brahmin's teachings because the Brahmin's teachings is on subconscious and that their system in teachings is based on many different level of sub consciousness. The Buddha's teaching is on the mind in general.**



I am aware some things I believe may be influenced by the shock I may still be in caused by the fact I have only just become aware on OCT 31,2008.

I believe it is interesting how much of my awareness falls in line with Buddhist beliefs.

I am aware of the connections with my awareness to Buddhism.

I believe Buddhism is not a religion as one may think of say Christianity or Islam.

Buddhism is perhaps an idea or suggestion that it is important to become aware and perhaps understand the "universe" or Control SELF.

Christianity and Islam focus on perhaps understanding GOD.

If this is true or logical then perhaps Buddhism and Christianity and Islam are the same thing because perhaps, GOD is self. So all three beliefs are the same.

Christianity, Islam and Buddhism perhaps is an idea or belief that it is important to become aware and understand the "universe" and/or GOD and/or SELF.

This statement may be validated by the bible verse "God created man in his own image."

or

God is man or God is SELF.

I am not God but I may be delusional.

We may be God after all.

**Channa: Do the words 'Bipolar' or manic have any meaning for you? if so, what?**

Bi-polar or manic is an illusion.

Due to awareness (right brain) one has to "fight" the ego (left brain) or silence it.

The symptom of this is the illusion of few emotions (right brain) with moments of extreme emotions (left brain).

These extreme emotions (left brain) are a result of denying emotions (right brain) to the extent emotions (left brain) sometimes "fight back" and burst out at moments.

This creates the illusion of bi-polar or manic symptoms.

**Perhaps we are God after all.**

I know this is a touchy statement.

The bible says.

God created the heavens and the earth.

Perhaps it does not say how he actually created it.

So perhaps what created means is:

God took his own essence and created the heavens and the earth.

If that is true or logical, then, it means the universe is the essence of GOD.

If the universe is the essence of god, and we humans being included in the universe sub set

That would make us a part of god.

The first sign of sanity is recognizing your mad

The first step to becoming a right brain Dom is to recognize you are  
surrendering to delusions as a left brain dom.

The first sign of insanity is claiming you are not mad

The sure sign of a left brain Dom is the "evidence" they provide, that  
they are not delusional

Words are a nice way of saying nothing.

**M.O.DENGLER: A man is not as big as his belief in himself; he is as big as the number of persons who believe in him.**

**A man is not as big as his belief in himself**

This validates; Forget others; help self.

This also validates my belief that I am not posting this thread to help other but to help myself.

It also shows one must believe in their self above everything.

**he is as big as the number of persons who believe in him.**

This is not logical.

A person is as big as he is. The number of people who "see" how big he is, is not relevant or is illogical.

This is ego. "caring about what others think about you."

One must hate things that encourage ego. Only by doing that can one become right brain dom.

That is evident in the ego conditioning methods.

This is along the lines of this bible quote

"You hypocrite, first take the log out of your own eye, and then you will see **clearly** to take the speck out of your brother's eye."

This means help self first then in doing that the fruits of helping yourself may help others.

One must help himself become right brain Dom, conditioning must be done by you or self, then once right brain Dom the fruits of that may help others.

**M.O.DENGLER: Not everything that counts can be counted, and not everything that can be counted counts.**

Yes a person's essence cannot be counted, and that person's essence is beyond counting.

And money which can be counted has little or no true or logical value.

So a person's essence is far more valuable than material things.

But my government decided a person's essence is not as valuable as oil.

So whoever in my government who made that determination is either confused or delusional.

So my country appears to be delusional or confused because the ones who determine the decisions are confused or delusional.

The problem with God, is that everyone means something wildly different when they say that word.

Yes that is a symptom of "everyone" or the majority being left brain.

A symptom of left brain is confusion

That is why "means something wildly different" is logical or true

The true or logical definition of God is everything. Everything and everyone being a sub set of everything, is God.

God created everything with his essence.

I detect some illogical with the word God.

Some believe God is an entity and some believe God is what some call "mother nature"

It is unknown at this time how I feel about this, but I do detect a hint of illogical.

M.O.DENGLER: **Losing an illusion makes you wiser than finding a truth.**

Becoming aware of an illusion makes you wiser because once you are aware of an illusion you can avoid it or through strategy, compensate and adapt to it.

There is no truth only true or logical.

**All people are mad Todd.**

Some people are not as mad Todd as others. LOL

or

Everyone is on different levels of madness.

or

Everyone is really doing the best they can based on their madness.



Some believe drugs can bring true or logical clarity.

That belief is a delusion. One who believes that is delusional.

True or logical clarity can only be acquired through right brain dom or "enlightenment".

The reason for this is time.

One does not just get true or logical clarity the moment they become right brain dom, it takes time to reach a decent degree of true or logical clarity.

The only thing people who take certain drugs in hopes of gaining true or logical clarity achieve is the illusion of true or logical clarity.

So it is not a true or logical decision to attempt to reach true or logical clarity with drugs.

So the belief:

Drugs can bring one, true or logical clarity.

Is the reverse thing.

Drugs cannot bring one, true or logical clarity.

Physical Life includes the universe.

Life will always be mysterious until we explore and understand the last planet and everything on it at the farthest reaches of the universe.

The universe may have no end.

We have hardly explored our own solar system.

So maybe "we agree life is mysterious at least until we die or for the next 100 years" would be more accurate, but that would kill the symmetry in the comment.

I read very carefully all the information about Buddha and reincarnation and I detected so many delusions and illusions I do not know where to start.

I ponder if breathing, since it is automatic is perhaps controlled by the subconscious but it gives the illusion of being automatic.

Reincarnation is not logically possible.

"Nature avoids a vacuum."

1. a space entirely devoid of matter.

Nirvana is not logical. One can never reach a state of nothing. Nature will not allow it. Nature is reality. Nature is not capable of falling for illusions or delusions.

The prince you spoke of who wanted to try and stop aging was delusional. He started a quest that was not possible to achieve or impossible. That is a symptom of confusion. Logically it is not a good decision to embark on impossible quests. If he was aware there are some things that one cannot avoid, like aging or death he would have avoided his quest.

Science and medicine today is trying to prolong life.

The side effect of that is hospitals are full of elderly people in full dementia who are only burdens and it is causing great disorder.

The old saying

"Be careful what you wish for applies here."

Thank you for that information I am now aware of it.

I am intending this post to piss you off so that I may shock you back to reality.

Afterlife and reincarnation are fantasy land delusions. Period.

One cannot prove or disprove afterlife.

One cannot prove or disprove reincarnation.

They are both delusions. Period!!!!

If you cannot prove or disprove something forget it.

Do not waste your time on illogical details.

Perhaps I should spend the rest of my life trying to prove I am a unicorn with sparkles surrounding me.

Perhaps I should waste the rest of my life trying to prove I am in fact a hobbit living in a bottle at the bottom of the ocean.

Maybe I should waste my life proving when one dies they go to a land full of ice cream and chocolate candy and they can eat for the rest of eternity.

Maybe I should waste my limited time in life explaining why, when one dies they go to a land full of ice cream and chocolate candy they can eat for the rest of eternity.

Perhaps one should not say delusional things so that others will not be so certain one is delusional by the things one says.

Perhaps one should stay in the logical reality because once one starts down the road of illogical thoughts and beliefs there is no end to how delusional one can become.

You can believe whatever you want to.

But as your friend I will certainly let you know when I believe your beliefs are delusions.

That is because I am your friend and I will not allow my friend to believe delusional things and look the other way.

That is what a friend is all about, looking out for his friends well being.

You only have these choices.

Prove to me there is life after death or reincarnation based on true and logic OR admit you are delusional in your belief in life after death and/or reincarnation.

For the people on the "I like to look at pictures of dead people" forum.

This single post will probably not get me banned from this forum, but I am pretty sure it will get me banned from the Buddhist forum.

I said many posts ago, I have this weird feeling the Buddhist forum appears to be "open minded" but I believe this forum full of people "who like to look at pictures of dead people" is far more open minded.

Interesting how things work out sometimes.

"Looks can be deceiving"

"Slaying the dragon of delay is no sport for the short-winded."

Madonna has a song called "Power of Goodbye."

That song is talking about exactly what the ego conditioning is all about.

Saying goodbye to your delusions because if you do not you will never be able to say hello to clarity.

Perhaps some of you are now aware the dragon of delay shows no mercy.

The dragon of delay is confident in its strategy, and will settle for nothing but annihilation.

Perhaps some of you are now aware you are short-winded and have no business in the battle.

Perhaps some should try to forget everything they have read in this thread and settle for the warm comfort of delusions and illusions.

Clarity is cold, uncomfortable, harsh and has no mercy.

Clarity is the destroyer of all weakness.

Clarity will save you or destroy you, but will settle for nothing less.

Comment from the "I like looking at pictures of dead people." forum about my thread that introduces the "Mastering Life" document. Detect emotions perhaps? Snabble is my handle on that forum.

**Skip: Ohh goddammitt snabble. When are you gonna call this a day?**

**Roughly.**

Are you concerned about me?

You should be concerned about yourself.

Am I at your house forcing you to read this thread I started?

Perhaps YOU(subconscious) will not allow you to even sleep before you check up on this thread.

Perhaps your conscious is telling to you say delusional things when you are on this thread but your subconscious (you) knows exactly why it is on this thread.

Are you even able to resist the words in this thread?

Are you so compelled to read this thread you can no longer function or form logical thoughts?

Do you believe my words can make a person unable to function?

Do you even know what you believe?

Are you begging me to stop because you can no longer take anymore logic?

Are you begging me?

I have clarity. I show no mercy. I seek out weakness and destroy it.

One should avoid getting into arguments with emotions.

I refuse to stoop to that level.

It is not going to happen so get used to it.

The symptoms you are exhibiting are symptoms of defeat.

That is good.

That is what you desire.

You are starting to say goodbye and it is painful.

You are feeling the illusion of panic, frustration, anger, spite, hate on and on.

What are those? AHHHH they are emotions....

Yes your emotions are trying to hold on to you.

You have to let them go.

You have to see what they are and what they are doing.

Then you can detect them and let them go.

You have emotions about me or what I say, but that is only a symptom the logic is starting to take hold.

You want the logic to take hold.

You just sit calmly and think very carefully after you read this and think to yourself.

What has snabble said that has upset me to this degree?

If your answer is, nothing snabble has said in this thread is justification for my anger or emotions towards snabble, then that is verification everything I said in this post is true or logical.

I want to quote a sentence from the very first post I made in this thread.

You think about it and determine if it is true or logical after you have determined the answer to this question: What has snabble said that has upset me to this degree?

The quote from the very first post I made on this thread is:

Mastering life can lead to insanity....

What that means is

Becoming a right brain dom may give you symptoms or illusions that you are losing your mind or not thinking clearly.

That is a sign post that you are starting to let go of your left brain.

When you let go enough you will become right brain.

That is what this whole thread is all about.

That is what this thread has always been all about.

I am aware some of you believe the illusion you are angered with me, but I am also aware that is a symptom of saying goodbye to the left brain.

Some of you are showing symptoms of saying goodbye and that is good.

You only have to hold on for a bit longer and you will break through to clarity.

Although it is only a short time until you break through, it will also be the most difficult time.

Just remember this saying.

"Slaying the dragon of delay is no sport for the short-winded."

I know you can do it, but YOU need to believe you can do it.

I want you to know, you are progressing faster than the ones on the other forum.

That is because you are more open minded.

You should be pleased with yourself.

Reincarnation or afterlife belief is an awareness sign post.

Every single person who says they believe in those things has not reached the awareness sign post.

Only those who have become aware enough, understand those beliefs are delusions.

After even further clarity it becomes obvious they are awareness sign posts.

This is a very logical and complex detector of awareness.

**This is the "Mastering Life" document I wrote about one month after the "accident".**

Some very strange things happened to me recently.

I am gonna tell you all, how to master life, but I am also going to start by saying...

You might not want to master life....

It is not the end of the road, It is the start.

Mastering life can lead to insanity....

So one could argue by telling you how to master life, i am hurting you... and that is valid.

I am warning you up front, so you can turn back now if you wish....

I will at no time , be joking or cracking jokes, so you will never have to wonder if I am kidding or messing around with any post i make on this topic, I will always be serious on this thread... It is not very complicated but it will change you forever, so be aware of that....

Let's start out with the most important thing.

We can call this the basics, then I will let this digest and I'll continue from there with next post.

Mastering life is simply making the right decisions all the time or a great majority of the time.

If you never make a bad decision life is very easy.

So the most important thing you need to get right, is your Scale of Importance.

I am going to tell you the three most important things first...

Then once you have the 3 most important things, you will have a solid foundation.

The bible says, Build your house on a rock, and when the sea's rise, your house will not crumble.



### Scale of Importance

1. Oxygen -- you die in about 1-5 mins without it
2. Water
3. Food

So just digest that, and set your scales to those being most important.

Here is where we are at:

### Scale of Importance

- 1.Oxygen
- 2.Water
- 3.Food

If you do not agree with those as the top 3, then you need to do research, until those are your top three on your Scale of Importance.

If you agree those are the top 3, then you are ready for the next part.

Once you agree those are the top 3, they then become understood, the top 3 go without saying. They become the Zen scale of Importance.

Since they are understood. We are going to wipe the scale of importance clean and start it again.

I will cover the new scale of importance one item at a time. It is very important to get these right.

If you get these wrong, your scale of importance will be flawed, and then you will be open, to making bad decisions.

### Zen Scale of Importance

- 1.Oxygen
- 2.Water
- 3.Food

## Scale of Importance

1. Progression or advancement.

Some of you may think money or God or love or some other factor should be #1. They are not.

So I will let you ponder this for a short time. You need to put that as #1, on your Scale of Importance, keeping in mind The first three items on the scale of importance are now Zen.

Some of you, already have huge arguments with this. Resist those urges.

Also, if you have a medical condition like diabetes or you need life saving medicine on a regular basis, those are going to become #4 in the Zen scale of importance, because to you, they are vital .

So, this far, lets look at the scale of importance you should have.

Zen Scale of importance.

1.Oxygen

2.Water

3.Food

## Scale of Importance

1. Progression or advancement

If you are in sync with that information, you are progressing, and that is the most important thing.

More will follow.

This is where we are at.

Zen Scale of importance.

1.Oxygen

2.Water

3.Food

Scale of Importance

1. Progression or advancement

This next one is gonna get a bit deep , so i am going to throw a bunch of examples at you, because your first impression of number two is gonna be wrong.

2. Help others

Let me start with a low level example of helping others.

You give a guy a million dollars a new house and all the food he can eat.

another low level example of helping others.

You withdraw all the money from your bank and give it to homeless people.

Now let me give you a high level example of helping people.

You teach a homeless man how to fish, so he can catch fish himself.

another example of high level.

You discover how to master life, and you tell it to everyone on a forum.

The low level examples, are helping people, but they are low level, because they do not really help people for good. They are similar to giving a cancer patient a morphine shot. Yes it will help them, for the time being, but eventually they will be back to where they are now. So it is low level help.

The high level example, requires the least effort from the giver, and gives the most benefit to whom it helps.

So the low level example, was help, but does not compare to the quality of the high level example.

So, 2. Help others, is ment to imply, focus on high levels of helping others, if possible.

I am going to explain now, how 1. Progress and 2. Helping others works .

By helping others, you help yourself, because you enable the possibility of your own progression, and the people you help progress, especially, if you help them with high level help.

I will use a real life example to explain this.

Someone tells people on a forum how to master life.

In time, those people who read that forum, begin to tell other people.

In time, those people start to tell even more people.

Eventually many people master life and begin to give other's high level help, and eventually, the initial person who posted on the forums, will be helped or progress.

So, the person who initially posted on the forums, not only helped other people, he also helped himself. So he also progressed from that help, and from helping other people. And progression is the most important thing.

I want to end this post with a real life example, of what can happen, if you do not get your scale of importance correct.

There was a very wealthy stock broker.

Recently the stock market crashed, and that wealthy man, came home one day, shot his wife, his two kids and then walked in front of a train.

Why did he do this?

His Scale of Importance was flawed.

You can possibly guess, money was very high on his scale of importance.

Helping people was very low, and progression was also very low.

So the truth is, because this mans scale of importance was flawed, it cost him his life, his wife's life, his kids lives, and created sorrow for everyone related to them.

Those are not side effects of progression or helping others.

I could dwell on this longer, but I will stop here, so that we can continue to progress.

I am pleased with the perspective this document I created one month after the accident provides.

I can see I was going in the right direction but I can tell I was unaware of many things at this stage.

Perhaps I am mindful of what you say, because perhaps I am mindful of  
what you are.

Perhaps I am pleased with you, but perhaps I am not pleased with your  
actions, perhaps your actions in general, perhaps the way you generally  
act. Perhaps being aware of how you generally act perhaps harms me and  
perhaps I will do my best to avoid harm coming to myself.

Buddhist forum question.

**UpsizeThis: Why is a clear definition necessary?**

Yes. That is a very logical conclusion. One must identify the challenge properly before one can develop a strategy to approach the challenge.

It is a very difficult challenge to prove or disprove reincarnation.

It is also a very difficult challenge to identify the strategy properly to prove reincarnation.

That is a symptom that the challenge is illogical.

That is a symptom the challenge is not logical.

The challenge of proving reincarnation is showing signs of being illogical, naturally.

It is naturally showing, proving reincarnation, is not going to be successful.

That is good because some are starting to think logically.

Logic is the desire.

One is starting to see illogical and identify it.

That is good and that is the desire.

Some are starting to let go of emotions and see logic.

Logic is clarity and awareness and that is desired.



When you get near a bird it flies away in terror, when you see any animal in the wild it runs away in terror, it is very aware how "special" up we are.

It is scared of us because we are delusional, unpredictable, and essentially a cursed species.

99.9% of all species that have ever existed have become extinct...

We are no doubt going to become extinct

**DNA evidence indicates that modern humans originated in Africa about 200,000 years ago.**

That's it, we haven't even been around for 1 second in the scale of things that have been alive on earth and we totally "messed" everything up. I am using that word "messed" loosely.

We as humans are so delusional by nature we think, "Oh yeah we are the most intelligent and wise and advanced species in the history of the earth."

It is totally the reverse thing...

We are the most "messed" up, cursed, retarded, "Won't last much longer", species in the history of the earth...

Prehistoric era lasted 320 million years and it took perhaps an extinct level event to wipe out the dinosaur. They had their "stuff" together.

We will not be here in a million years that's perhaps a fact.. If we make it another 100,000 years it will be a miracle of all miracles.

It is perhaps a 1 in a million chance we will even be around in 1000 years.

We are just so delusional and cursed by that delusion, as our technology increases our ability to "mess" things up increases, eventually our technology will bisect with our delusions and we will kill ourselves off.

Yes we are so "advanced" and "special" we can kill our selves off with the push of a button, that will launch bombs that will ensure we all die a painful death. How graceful we are, how intelligent we are.

So we have the bombs in case other people try to kill us. So we have the bombs to kill other people so that we, "people", won't be killed.

So, we are so intelligent, we have bombs to kill ourselves in order to protect ourselves from ourselves.

So essentially, the human race is suicidal, homicidal, delusional, in full psychosis and "hell bent" on destruction.

That is perhaps what one might call, insane or perhaps "rabid".

So when you hear someone talk about, "Oh help the environment", or "Protect earth.", what they are really saying is, "Look as humans we are on a suicide run, that's unquestioned, but on our way out which is gonna happen any moment now, we can choose to not wipe out all the perfect life forms that are around us."

"Yes we have a plague and are doomed, but we can show a slight shred of honor if we don't take all the valuable life forms on this planet out with us."

So a humans goal in life is this.

You are a human and you are cursed and you are doomed. Try to not rub off on all the perfect life forms in your suicide run to extinction.

You might think your better than an ant but that's cause you are so delusional and cursed you do not understand, that ant has been around about 100000000 times longer than you have, and it is for a reason, they are perfect and you are cursed.

I am very satisfied with the logic and clarity in this post. This may have been one of my best posts.

Do not tell me one thing you think we have done that is right or good, cause your wrong, we have done nothing right or good, and we will never do anything that is right or good, perhaps ever.

I know many people will never understand that last post. I am aware of that.

Let me dumb myself down a bit.

If you as a human being think you as a human being are anything more than a huge mistake of nature and a curse to the word LIFE itself, you are unconditionally and factually totally insane.

I hope you understand what that last sentence is really saying.

I cannot dumb myself down any further than that in this state of awareness.

Whatever you do will be insignificant, but it is very important that you do it

Mohandas Karamchand Gandhi

1869-1948

So this is what Gandhi said. Perhaps some of you have heard of Gandhi.

I try to avoid overestimating people.

WHATEVER YOU DO WILL BE INSIGNIFICANT.

That means, you are cursed because you are human.

You are doomed to extinction because you are human.

So do whatever you want, and do it to excess, so as to hasten your extinction as a human for the sake of life itself.

BUT IT IS VERY IMPORTANT THAT YOU DO IT.

What this means is, you might be thinking I want to slow my extinction as a human species down as much as I can. That is wrong. It is important that as a human species we become extinct as fast as possible for the benefit of the other "way way better" species we are killing off .

So the saying

Whatever you do will be insignificant, but it is very important that you do it

Really means.

Yes, you want to avoid your extinction as a species, but it is very important that you become extinct as fast as possible.

\*\*\*\*\*

In perspective I think what this saying means is, Blocking emotions seems bad, silencing emotions seems bad, but it is very important you block emotions because blocking emotions is not bad.

99.9999%

If one wishes to become aware of what that number means...

Take a penny and flip it in 100 flip cycles.

When you finally reach a 100 flip cycle where that penny lands on heads or tails 99 times out of 100, you will be aware of what the chances are we will not become extinct.

Don't give up after the first 50 years of flipping cycles, keep trying because it is important you become aware of what our chances of not becoming extinct are.

That is the end of a portion of the "notes" I accumulated in the first two months after the "accident".

Perhaps the "notes" will give you something to "contrast" the second portion of the document with.

Contrast is a terrible way to contrast.

If one is evil it is best to go all the way

If one is good it is best to go all the way

If one is sane it is best to go all the way

If one is insane it is best to go all the way

If one is emotional it is best to go all the way

If one is logical it is best to go all the way

If one is going to be hot go all the way

If one going to be cold go all the way

Revelations 3:16

"Since you are lukewarm, and neither hot nor cold, I will spit you out of my mouth."

Perhaps it is best to be engulfed instead of discarded.

Perhaps it is best to be destroyed instead of withering away.

Perhaps it is best to go for broke instead of remain partially broken.

If one is mindful to embrace emotions one should be mindful to embrace all emotions.

If one is mindful to avoid emotions one should be mindful to avoid all emotions.

If one is mindful to embrace confusion one should embrace confusion fully.

If one is mindful to embrace darkness one should be mindful to embrace darkness fully.

Perhaps it is best, to go all the way than settle for lukewarm.

Perhaps one should attempt perfection and avoid settling for anything less.

Perhaps perfection can never be reached so then one has job security.

I am fully aware it is difficult to let go. I am fully aware letting go is possible.

I am mindful to not associate with what I perceived was light before this accident.

I am mindful to not associate with what I perceived was safety before this accident.

I am mindful of what I perceived as light before this accident, is not.

I am mindful of what I perceived as safety before this accident, is not.



There was a woman who gave her money freely.

This woman left big tips and always suggested the clerk keep the change  
when she paid for the bill.

This woman's friend asked her,

"Why do you give your money away? Money does not grow on trees"

The woman replied, "That is why I give it freely."

The tree is the human.

The fruits of the human are actions and deeds.

Money is nothing compared to the fruits.

Money is nothing at all compared to the tree.

Fruits easily counter material things.

The tree always counters material things.

There was a woman who allowed other's to ridicule her and say hurtful things to her and she never replied.

Her friend asked her, "Why you do let people walk all over you?"

The woman replied, "So I do not become like they are."

I do not desire.

I do not desire to tell anyone what to do.

I do not desire to force anyone what to do.

I am fully aware of what humans, are.

I am fully aware of what humans, potential is.

I am fully aware a person is fully capable of making their own decisions because I am fully aware of what people are.

I am compelled to suggest words but the words are only a medium to communicate the spirit or the ideas I am compelled to express.

I am compelled to express the idea or spirit, and one strategy to do that is through words and so I am unable to limit myself, so words are a valid approach.

I also express the ideas or spirit in music.

I also express the ideas or spirit by my actions and by my example, by what I do, and how I do what I do.

I am early into this "accident" but I am determined to do the best I can.

I am early into this "accident" so perhaps I am just getting warmed up.

Perhaps good people make things good and perhaps bad people make things bad, so perhaps it is important to know what is good and what is bad.

Perhaps many of the disciples of Christianity died "horrible" physical deaths.

Perhaps they were fully aware of what their "intuition" was suggesting they do.

Perhaps they were fully aware of what following that "intuition" would lead to.

Perhaps they were in a struggle to listen to the "intuition" or listen to their "emotional self".

Perhaps if they listened to their "emotional self" they denied the "intuition".

Perhaps if they listened to their "self" they would not have died a horrible physical death.

Perhaps if they listened to their "self" they would have not died a "horrible" physical death but would perhaps died a horrible "spiritual" death.

Perhaps they sacrificed their "physical self" to save their "spiritual self".

Perhaps they sacrificed their "physical self" by denying their "emotional self" to save their "true self" or their "spiritual self."

Perhaps God suggested Abraham sacrifice his "emotional self's" love for Isaac, and perhaps when God determined Abraham had done this "mindfully"

God determined there was no need for Abraham to physically kill his son Isaac.

Perhaps they are far wiser, and far greater, than I will ever be, and will ever hope to be, and ever dream to be.

Perhaps I am fully aware of what they did, and perhaps it harms me to be aware of what those wise beings were able to overcome, and perhaps if I am able to have courage anywhere near their courage I will have accomplished the impossible.

Perhaps it helps me to be aware of what those wise men are.

Perhaps this concept "freedom of speech" gives me a slight chance to have the courage those wise men have, but perhaps I am already aware as they were aware of, the "horrible" physical death that awaits me, and perhaps I am in an epic struggle because perhaps I am fully aware it is unavoidable.

Perhaps I am humbled because I am aware my mindfulness to save my emotional & physical "self" is foolishness, to even consider.

Perhaps I am humbled my physical and emotional "self" must be spit out because perhaps I am mindful it is not a part of the "plan".

Perhaps all I can ever do is, do my best, to spit emotional self out.

Perhaps to "typical" people the disciple appeared "crazy" to go into a town when he knew he would perhaps lose his physical "self".

Perhaps to "typical" people that disciple appeared "unbalanced" to perhaps face a "horrible" physical death without hesitation.

Perhaps that disciple was fully aware facing a horrible "physical" death was the proper action to fulfill what the "intuition" was suggesting of him.

Perhaps "typical" people were perhaps convinced the disciple's actions were "improper" and perhaps the disciple was convinced his actions were "proper."

Perhaps the disciple was certain it was "proper" for him to sacrifice his physical "self" and perhaps the "typical" people were certain it was perhaps "improper" to sacrifice their physical "self".

Perhaps Mark 8:35 "Whosoever will save his life shall lose it." Suggests perhaps one who determines to save their physical and emotional life will perhaps deny the "intuition" and thus die a horrible "spiritual" death.

Perhaps Mark 8:35 suggests "lose it" perhaps refers to lose their "spiritual" self because perhaps the "intuition" demands things perhaps a man is unable to understand or perhaps makes no "logical" sense to a man.

Perhaps Proverbs 14:12 "There is a way which seems right unto a man, but the end thereof [are] the ways of death.", perhaps suggests to a "typical" man avoiding a "horrible" physical death seems right, but perhaps avoiding a "horrible" physical death only leads to a "horrible" "spiritual" death and perhaps a horrible "spiritual" death is by far the worse of the two, perhaps.

Perhaps that disciple was fully aware if he returned to that town he would die a "horrible" physical death but perhaps the "intuition" compelled him to do so, and perhaps a "typical" man would have denied the "intuition" to save his physical "life" and perhaps a "typical" man would have believed he would be doing the "proper" thing, to deny the "intuition", but perhaps that was perhaps not the proper thing , but perhaps the most "improper" thing a "typical" man could have ever done in all eternity.

Perhaps that "typical" man boasted "I would not be as foolish as that disciple.", "I would have avoided the "horrible" physical death, so I am wise and that disciple was foolish to "walk" into a "horrible" physical death."

Perhaps that "typical" man is a "typical" man because they do not know what they do.

Perhaps Jesus, in Luke 23:34 "Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do." was perhaps suggesting, "typical" man perceives they are doing "proper" things when they are doing "improper" things and perhaps Jesus was fully aware of this and was perhaps begging the father to have mercy on "typical" man, because perhaps Jesus was fully aware, they were "blind".

Perhaps Jesus was fully aware "typical" man was unable to "see" the way, the truth and the light.

Perhaps Jesus was fully aware "typical" man was "seeing" the word but not "understanding" the word.

Perhaps I can relate to Luke 23:34 perhaps because I am fully aware of what "typical" man is and I am perhaps fully aware of what "typical" man does, and perhaps I am unable to be as merciful as Jesus.

I perhaps am greatly flawed because I am not able to fully suggest one gives up their "emotions."

I perhaps am demanding it, and I perhaps am not "going to rest" until everyone gives up "emotions".

Perhaps I will die a "horrible" physical death as a result of what the "intuition" suggests but perhaps I am unable to care, and perhaps I am unable to have mercy, and perhaps I am not mindful of what will happen to my physical self, because my "emotions" are all but gone as a result of this "accident".



Perhaps those disciples who died "horrible" physical deaths were not "typical" man.

Perhaps I am not a "typical" man.

Perhaps your spirit will determine that.

ACTS 2:4 All of them were filled with the Holy Spirit and began to speak  
in other languages as the Spirit gave them that ability.

If that is perhaps so, this is perhaps so.

If this is perhaps so, that is perhaps so.

That is perhaps so.

This is perhaps so.

So perhaps it is so, perhaps.

I am not religious.

I do not know religion.

Religion is an invention so perhaps 'typical' man can isolate and judge  
other men.

Religion is perhaps a symptom man has been thinking instead of submitting  
to the perfection.

I do not know religion, I do not want to know religion.

I know what religion is and I do not want to know religion.

Religion does not know me and I do not want to know religion.

I was never religion and I never will be religion.

I was never money and I never will be money.

I was never separation and I never will be separation.

I was never isolated and I never will be isolated.

I was emotionally killed before and I will be emotionally killed many  
more times.

I am unable to be emotionally killed. So I am not concerned about those  
who kill me emotionally or physically.

You can submit, or you can submit to not submit.

But you will submit.

Perhaps it is all in my head or perhaps your belief, it is all my head,  
is all in your head, perhaps.

Perhaps your guess is as good as mine, perhaps.

Man is so vain, man starts or enters wars, then ends the wars, then brags about how peaceful he is, then encourages his ego by bragging to all, then feels good about how peaceful he is, so he starts other wars, or does more war like activities, so he can feel good, about bragging how peaceful he is, when the war is over.

If you let go of everything (emotions) you will end up with something  
(your true self).

Perhaps one should search less so they are able to find more.

If you think you are found, I am lost.

Love is when one says to another one, "I love you", and the other one says "I do not love you anymore" and the initial one says, "I hate you."

Grace is when one says to another one, "I love you.", and the other one says, "I do not love you anymore.", and the initial one says, "What took you so long?"

Lower love is controlling.

Grace is graceful.

If emotions make you happy then why are you so unhappy with emotions?

If you are aware anger is an emotion one should avoid, why do you feel

the emotion love, is one you should embrace or desire?

Emotions are all good or emotions are all bad.

There is no wiggle room.

Emotions make you happy and that is why you are sad.

You need emotions to prove you are pleased with who you are.

You should be pleased with who you are regardless.

Thought forms are things or aspects.

They "live" in thoughts, but they crave certain aspects of thoughts.

Sometimes persons suggest, "It's all in your head."

Yes, thought forms exist in one's head or in one's thoughts.

They are separate from one's thought's, they infest one's thoughts, if you will.

Thought forms feed off symptoms of emotions.

Anger is one example of an emotion.

So this thought form may suggest to ones thoughts, "That person insulted you."

That person will then become angry.

These thought forms will feed off that anger.

Some people perceive that person is "Letting anger get the best of them.", when one gets far to angry.

What is really happening is, these thought forms are pleased with the food they get from the initial anger, then they strive to create more anger, so they can feed more.

This is a vicious cycle.

## **SAFETY**

1. the state of **being safe**; freedom from the occurrence or risk of injury, danger, or loss.

## **SAFE**

1. **secure from** liability to **harm**, injury, danger, or risk:

## **PSYCHOSIS**

1. **a mental disorder** characterized by **symptoms**, such as **delusions** or hallucinations(illusions), that indicate **impaired contact with reality**.

If one person has no sense of time and can easily understand many things and easily see things for what they are, and can perhaps see things others who have a sense of time, cannot.

If this same one has an MRI test and an EEG test and both come back within normal limits and show no signs of trauma or any indications of physical illness in the past or present.

Who is in psychosis, one with a sense of time, or one who has no sense of time?

The problem with answering this question is, the ones with a sense of time are the majority, so they will logically say the one without a sense of time, is ill and in deep psychosis.

They will argue even with a normal MRI and a normal result on the EEG.

Ones with a sense of time, being the majority, will argue every angle.

They will suggest, one can have a mental disorder with a normal MRI.

They will suggest, one can have a mental disorder with a normal EEG.

They will suggest, if one has no sense of time and diminished emotions and diminished sense of touch and taste , that is certainly abnormal.



They may even suggest the MRI machine is abnormal or the EEG machine is abnormal.

The one with no sense of time with diminished senses such as taste and touch, who has slight urges, but has perhaps exceptional ability to look at difficult situations and find a clear answer or get to the core of a problem with abnormal swiftness compared to those with a sense of time, is only interested in the truth or the reality.

Suggesting one played a video game and in mastering that video game, blocked their emotions and desires by accident, to a state they had no sense of time, is not an illness, it's an accident, and perhaps an accident that knocked that one out of psychosis.

It is impossible to suggest one who has no sense of time is not in Psychosis, and one who has no sense of time is not in psychosis.

There are only two logical perceptions.

One who has a sense of time.

One who has no sense of time.

"that indicates **impaired contact with reality.**"

One being is in psychosis.

One is not able to suggest, if the majority has a sense of time they certainly are not in psychosis.

At one time the majority agreed the earth was flat, we now understand the majority back then was in psychosis.

There is perhaps only one solution.

There is perhaps only one possibility to determine who is in psychosis.

Who is wiser?

Who is able to function better?

Who is able to function properly, better?

Who is able to function better, in society?

Who is more of an asset to society?

Who is more valuable to society?

Who is more selfless?

Who is more charismatic?

Who encourages others?

Who tears down others?

Who attempts to help others selflessly?

Who has no ulterior motives?

Perhaps it would be no contest.

Perhaps there is no point to a contest because there would be no contest.

Perhaps one of each should faceoff and see who gets insulted by words first.

First one who gets insulted by words loses.

Perhaps it would be no contest.

Perhaps the contest would be decided before it even began.

Perhaps those with a sense of time need to perhaps swiftly determine what I just said.

There is no such thing as safe.

There is only varying states of safety.



"The key to failure is to try and please everyone."

One who tries to please no one, has succeeded, because one is unable to  
fail at pleasing no one.

Pleasing someone indicates one is not pleased with their self.

If someone has to remind you, you are free, you are not.

Perhaps one who perceives they are a master is foolish because one is  
still able to get better.

Perhaps True perfection is not possible for man because people are flawed  
naturally.

Perhaps People are all in various states of flaw.

The least flawed master is still extremely flawed.

Perhaps if one loves life (emotions), they will hate (emotion) letting go of life (emotions) because they will become bitter (emotional) about letting go of something (emotions) they love (emotion).

I perceive I (physical aspect) am here, but I am certain I (emotional aspect) is not here.

One with a supreme strategy needs very little "intelligence."

One with a great imagination needs very little "knowledge."

Supreme strategy results in great "intelligence."

Great imagination results in much "knowledge."

One has a weak strategy if one believes they have a supreme strategy.

One has a weak imagination if one believes they have a great imagination.

When one perceives they need something, they are really saying, they are not able to do it by their self.

When one understands they are not able to do it by their self, they are underestimating their self.

When one understands they are underestimating their self, they understand they are not pleased with their self.

When one understands they are not pleased with their self, they need to take action.



One who perceives they are fully flawed, is not flawed.

One who perceives they are without flaw, is fully flawed.

One who perceives they are fully flawed, is in a state of perfect  
understanding.

One who perceives they are not fully flawed, is in a state of perfect  
psychosis.

Perhaps it is wise if one tries their hardest, to not try their hardest.

If one suggests "I am enlightened" and they fully believe they are, another one may reply by saying "You are arrogant for saying such a thing."

So the initial one is saying what he perceives is true, and the secondary one is getting emotional by judging the comments of the initial one.

The initial one will read the response of the secondary one "You are arrogant for saying such a thing." and avoid answering it, so that they can further block their emotions and become more enlightened.

If the initial one responds and says, "I am enlightened and I know better than you if I am enlightened." They are encouraging their ego and their emotions.

If one who is enlightened avoids saying they are enlightened, they have an ego problem because they are concerned about what others might say about them if others read their comment, "I am enlightened."

They have an ego problem because they are ashamed of what they know they are. They are in denial of what they know they are.

They are ashamed because they do not openly suggest what they perceive they are.

If an unenlightened being goes around saying I have few flaws I am good, they have an ego problem, because they are in denial they have many flaws.

The enlightened one may determine its best to not say "I am enlightened."

The unenlightened one may determine its best they do not say, "I am good."

That is not a proper conclusion to come to.

They both will only hinder opportunities to further block ego or emotions.

They will hinder their progression into enlightenment.

The ones around them, or the ones they speak to, are "tools" for them to get responses from, that will excite their ego or emotions so they will be able to , block emotions by reading responses to their comments.

This is similar to what is known as an emotional vampire.

Someone who excites emotions and gets gratification from those emotions he excites in others.

The difference is, the emotional vampire, becomes more egotistical and more emotional as they excite more emotions in others.

The one who is seeking further enlightenment is exciting ego and emotions in others so they are able to further block their own ego and emotions, and progress further into enlightenment.

This is perhaps known to some as enlightened self interest.

That is defined as one does well by doing good.

That is not exactly accurate.

If one excites emotions by suggesting things, and another becomes emotional or egotistical, and that second one responds and does not block their own emotions, they are harmed, and go further away from enlightenment.

So this would create a new form of enlightened self interest which would be defined as, "One does well by doing bad."

The enlightened one says "I am enlightened."

The other suggests "You are arrogant for saying that."

The enlightened one does not respond because he blocked his ego or emotions by not responding.

The one who said "You are arrogant for saying that.", further encourages their own ego by thinking, "I got the last word in because he did not respond" or, "I got the better of him because he did not respond."

If the enlightened one is concerned about the harm his statement, "I am enlightened" does to those who do not block their ego properly, he is egotistical because he assumes he is able to help someone, he assumes he is able to not harm someone.

That belief is egotistical. It is along the lines of, "I know better than you do." or "I am better than you are so I won't say I am enlightened, so I will help you so you will not harm yourself with an emotional response."

That is extremely egotistical thinking.

So that line of thinking, further keeps an enlightened one from going further into enlightenment.

This is all a symptom this ego or emotions aspect never goes away, because it is a part of a being.

It can never be fully blocked, but one can block it into infinity.

One can never block it "too" much.

One can never have "too few emotions", and one can never have "too little of an ego."

So this perception that it is dangerous to block ones emotions, is unfounded.

One can block ones emotions, but one can never reach a state of having no emotions.

So this belief that without emotions one is unable to function is unfounded, because one is never able to reach a state of having no emotions.

So I perceive I have nearly no emotions and it is true. I perceive others are far to emotional, and it is true.

Silenced emotions is normal. Anything other than silenced emotions is abnormal or far too many emotions or "emotional wreck."



John 1:1

Main article: John 1:1

The author of John adapted Philo's concept of the Logos, identifying Jesus as an incarnation of the divine Logos that formed the universe.[13] The Gospel of John begins with a Hymn to the Word, which identifies Jesus as the Logos and the Logos as divine. Traditionally, the first verse has been translated as declaring the Logos to be God.

a Calvinist theologian and expert on pre-Socratic philosophy, famously translated Logos as "Logic":

Gaby before you finish reading this you are going to become emotional, try the best you can to turn the other cheek.

John 1

The Word Became Flesh

1In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

So Jesus was god.

God is logic. Jesus is logic.

So the devil is emotions.

Bible says in the end time the devil will be very strong in the world. The world is very emotional, many people depressed many people angry.

In this state of extreme logic, I have no sense of time.

Buddhist call this state nirvana

Christians call this state saint

People who are not in this state become confused with the words, they get lost in the extreme logic so to speak.

As Jesus put it, "They hear the word but do not understand the word."

Jesus being god was so logical, people became angry because they could not keep up with his logic.

I have noticed this. When I speak in chat rooms, people say, "Your confusing me with your words.", or some say, "I am not sure what drugs your on but I want some.", and some even lash out and say, "Your stupid and need medical help.", etc.



All these responses are emotional responses.

If one who is in a state of logic has no sense of time, then one who has a sense of time is in a state of emotion.

One perhaps who is in a state of logic is possessed by God

One perhaps who is in a state of emotion is not possessed by God,  
perhaps.

Buddhist words:

"Everything is Me, the All-Creating Sovereign, mind of perfect purity ... I am the cause of all things. I am the stem of all things. I am the ground of all things. I am the root of all things ... There is no other Buddha besides Me, the All-Creating One."

Buddhist words:

"The All-Seeing, All-Powerful, the Sovereign Lord, the Maker, Creator, Chief, Appointer and Ruler, Father of All That Have Been and Shall Be."

Bible words:

"Thus says the LORD, the King of Israel and his Redeemer, the LORD of hosts: 'I am the first and I am the last, And there is no God besides Me.'"

This is the same god, in possession of different people trying to explain to people, there is no time.

Without time, one is, and always will be.

Without time one, was, and is, and always will be.

This deity is trying to communicate to humans who have a sense of time, but this deity has no sense of time, so this deity comes across as arrogant, but in reality this deity is having trouble communicating in a language based on time.

Do you think you are able to understand a deities ways? I am certain I am not able to, and I am certain if you perceive you are able to, you are mistaken.

If the deity would have said, "There is no time.", instead of "I have always been and always will be.", people would assume the deity is lying, because people would say, "We know there is time because we perceive it, so that deity is a liar."

So the deity already knows that is what would happen, cause it is a deity, so he says, I have always been here and always will be here, because the crap language he must use is a time based language.

**before, now, after,** that is time based

One with no sense of time, has trouble using that flawed language, so they come across as arrogant, because people automatically assume the language is not flawed, because people automatically assume there is time, because they perceive time.

That is what enlightened is all about, changing your perception, so you see reality, and when you see reality, you will see there is no time.

So you figure out what that means about your perception, if you believe for sure there is time.

All I hear is delusional crap from emotionally based beings.

"One needs emotions or they can't function."

"What works for you might not work for everyone."

So when they discovered penicillin they tried it on one guy and saw it worked.

Then they said.

"Well it worked for him, but it might not work for everyone, so let's throw it out."

That's called delusional crap thinking as a result of emotional based thinking.

If one lets go of expectations, one has no emotions about a loss or a gain.

If one wins, one will eventually lose.

If one loses, one will eventually win.

One will feel good, and eventually bad.

One will feel bad, and eventually good.

If one expects neither, they will always be pleased, so they will always win.

I submit it is not I(emotional aspect), something compels, it is not I who compels myself to say these words to you.

Man is humbled in the presence of god. Man can only suggest "why me" or "it is unbelievable"

Man is unable to believe god would choose them.

This channel is unable to believe god would choose it, to reveal his message to

That is a symptom of how humbling the presence of god is to man  
God humbles man without saying a word.

His essence is sufficient to humble a man to nothing.

His presence shows a man how great god is and how flawed man is.

Man is unable to compete with that kind of power, so man is left  
Confused and thus humbled.

God must keep his distance because, man would be unable to function in the presence of infinite power.

Man would be reduced out of existence if God showed man his full power.

Man must spend his life humbling himself so that when he dies he will be able to handle God.

One who is not humbled enough will be unable to handle the full power of God when that man dies, and so he will be driven mad, by the infinite power, and that man will be in hell.

So God is only trying to condition man, so man can be in God presence, because God wants to be in mans presence.

The closer God gets to man, the less man can function.

The further God gets from man, the better man can function.

Gods has higher love for man, and desires to get close to man, but knows if he gets to close man, man will shrink to Gods true perfection or true grace.

God is unable to become less perfect, because God is perfect, but man is flawed and can become less flawed, and thus get closer to God.

So God has this plan to enable man to become less flawed, so God can get closer to man.

God has tried many ways to show man this plan, to become less flawed, and God has tried many ways to show man this.

God has "hedged his bets", with many ways to allow man to get closer to God, because God hopes just a few people will get each system or "get it".

He is aware almost no people get any one method, so he has many methods, because he loves people, he wants to be near people, but if he gets to close, people will not be able to function in their flawed state.

So it is a harmony kind of thing, the closer God gets to man the more pleased God is, but the less man is able to function.

Man has to be in a humbled state, or a state of grace, or in the spirit of

God.

Man can never reach that state if man love him self. If man loves his wealth. If man loves this world.

So man harms God will to be close to man, if man does not do as God has suggested in many ways.

Humbled yourself, turn the other cheek, avoid ego, submit to god, you are flawed god is not flawed..

Its all the same thing.. Its all conditioning so one can be in a state to handle Perfection.

That is the plan, that's is gods plan, there is no other plan, nothing else matters.

This is not a man talking, so do not ask yourself, how does this man know this.

Your guess is as good as mine, perhaps.



I do not want you to get emotional about this next comment so attempt to block your emotions when you read it.

The only people since the old testament who "know God" or are "saved" are the ones which society has called "enlightened, "saints", "prophets", or "blessed".

No other humans "got it" (got saved) but them.

No other humans "get it" (get saved) but them.

So if you want to know who is saved, that is who is "saved".

The bible clearly says, the ones who are not "saved" will number like the grain of sands in the sea.

One either becomes a "prophet" or "enlightened" or "blessed" and all others know it, and it is very obvious, or one is simply lukewarm or cold.

Society tends to look at "prophets" and "enlightened" or "saints" as some miracle or some oddity. The truth is, they stick out because Gods grace sticks out when it takes "hold" of a human.

It is not that "saint" is special, it is that human has been "taken hold of" by God.

God is letting "society" know, "You see this person, they "got it" they "get it"". They "get saved" they "are saved"

Joan of arc, "Got saved", "is saved" society killed her.

Disciples of the bible "Got saved" "is saved" society killed them.

These "saved ones" remind society what it is, and society cannot allow that, so society kills them.

That is why I know what you are. That is why I know what awaits me.

You are going to do what you have always done.

I submit to what you will do to me as I submit what you have always done to them.

You think I care and I do not care.

What that means is, the only ones who "get it" or "got it" are the ones with almost no emotions, and no sense of time.

So look at the world and ponder, how many people you are aware of that have a sense of time.

And that number will be like the grains of sand in the sea.

I have listened to my intuition and now I am aware of what you are going to do to me.

I am now aware of what you always do to "us".

Now I am aware that I have been compelled to write these words and publish these words, so that society will know what I am, so society will know what must happen to me. So society can begin "planning" what is going to happen to me.

I will not hesitate when the time arrives. I will not run or avoid you.

I will not attempt to "save myself" from what I am fully aware is going to happen to me.

You will do what you always have done.

I will take it and you will know, you have no power over me.

I will take it and you will know, you did not get me, I got you.

I will humbly submit this whole section is wrong and this whole train of thought is wrong, and I will be mindful this whole train of thought is wrong, because I know it is not wrong and I know I do not want to experience it, but in the end I will, and I will be pleased to sacrifice and learn from that sacrifice.

I have become aware of this "conclusion" on Feb 10<sup>th</sup> a 1:150pm as a result of proof reading in the process to get this second volume published.

I am not going to proof read and further.

It does not matter if the rest of this volume two is spelled correctly.

It does not matter if you understand what I have said.

It does not matter if it looks pleasing to you.

It does not matter if you insult this volume because of its improper spelling.

It does not matter if society is pleased with this volume.

I need to start the third volume because I am aware the clock is ticking now, so to speak.

There isn't much time, because there is no time.

Did Einstein come up with his world changing theories because he was good at math or learned in physics?

No.

He invented his own math symbols because the ones that existed would not do.

How is that that millions of physicist before him could not do what he did?

Why was he special?

He worked in patient office, so he wasn't exactly top of his class.

So what was so special about him?

I'll tell you because you may never guess it..

His perception was different than everyone else perception.

His perception enabled him to perceive what everyone else could not perceive.

So that enabled him to come up with the theory of relativity based on his special ability to perceive...

What waves in the brain affects one perception?

I'll tell you because you may not be able to guess...

GAMMA WAVES in the brain affect perception....

So, As a physicist you need to do every bit a research you possibly can to figure out how one adjusts ones gamma waves in their brain....

I'll tell you because you may not be able to guess....

"turn the other cheek" = block emotion, block ego

"The meek shall inherit the earth - Block emotions block ego

"Buddha - block ego and become enlightened" = block ego and block emotions

So you see, it is going to be very hard for blind men to see in the dark unless they adjust their "vision" by adjusting their gamma waves....

So you might as well throw all your physics books away, because once you properly adjust your gamma waves, you will perceive, they are all worthless anyway...

I would like to call this my "You will never see the truth because you are so blind you are unable to see the truth when it is right in front of your nose" theory

In the movie Einstein and Eddington, Einstein says, I have no allegiance to any country, that's a symptom of one with no emotions or desires or craving...

Also in the movie he walking down the road and a car almost hit him and he "perceives" something and that is when he found out light bends

If you can perceive properly, forget physics, you will only hinder physics, you will only hurt physics...

Once you properly adjust your gamma waves you will see, there is no time, you will see its all an illusion and you will see , there is nothing to understand when there is nothing...

Einstein called that understanding "spooky"

But what the hell did that idiot know that you don't.

When one finds trouble in their life, if they search for reason starting at the core of their being, they will find the reason before they reach the exterior of their being.

Moment of clarity.

Eureka.

Stroke of insight.

These are what emotional people experience.

That is what clarity is.

One who is in "logic" experiences the exact opposite .

Moments of confusion.

Stroke of unknown.

So they are interchangeable.

The only difference is, Clarity in a logical person is dominate.

Clarity in an emotional person is a moment of grace soon swallowed up with confusion.

So dominate is not something "special" is a life style choice, if you will.

I happened to discovered it accidently, but if you want it, it is there for you to take.

Concentration is all it takes. One has to think and that leads to clear thinking.

Clarity is when you start to live.

Emotions is when you have given up living.

Archeologists find burial mounds well beyond 30,000 years old and they find trinkets buried with the dead.

That suggests "they" also believed in an afterlife.

Who am I to say anything in relation to this "god" concept.

It is far beyond my abilities.

One who suggests one way or another has only suggested they have given up trying to figure it out.

It is possible all of man is in a form of psychosis.

This emotion "fear of death" is very powerful.

It haunts emotional people.

Some popular psychologists suggested man is "spiritually" based.

Some "friends" have suggested it an aspect of the mind.

It is an aspect of perception, nothing more.

The problem with that is, then all animals should have it.

At least chimpanzees and gorillas should have it.

There cannot be the "god" concept in man and then out next closest relative with well over 90% the same DNA, do not have it, unless it was "installed" somehow.

"Nature" does not waste, "nature" does not add parts and then forget about them. There is a reason for this "god" aspect in humans.

It's not logical it is just a fluke.

I have no fear if I say the wrong words or suggest the wrong thing and somehow some deity is going to punish me. That is all emotional "crap" thinking.

"Oh I am so "fearful" about my well being."

"I am so fearful about others well being."

"Do as I say so I am not so fearful about your well being."

Those are all just aspects caused by selfishness.

"Listen to what I say about god so you will be like me, so I will feel like I know something, cause I do not feel like I know something, but if you listen to what I say about God, it means I must know something."

So it's insecurity.

On a scale of 1000, this deity is 1000 and man is .00000000001.

So the chance man is able to know anything about this deities ways is essentially zero.

It really doesn't matter what any human thinks they think about what other humans think they think.

It is not a group effort.

This deity certainly does not need man, perhaps one who is beyond delusional perceives a deity needs him.

I do not even think either human who agrees with the deity or disagrees there is a deity, in an emotional state of mind, is worth their salt.

Before this "accident" I was certain high ranking religious figures knew more than me about deity aspects.

Now I see them with all their money and power and control and manipulation, and I now know, they know nothing about the deity.

They are clever manipulators to foster their own selfishness and own desires for power.

They are parasites.

They latch onto the deity aspect and it makes them feel worthless, because they are worthless.

One who does not feel worthless does not need to do "things" to justify their worth.

It all comes back to the same argument.

I can only humbly suggest, from my perspective, Buddhism, Judaism, Christianity, Islam all have the same goal. All suggest this "emotional" conditioning.

There are only two possibilities that this would be so.

1. A deity suggested this conditioning in its own way and so the concept is with man.
2. Early man somehow reached a state of awareness or understanding, early man who physically died, somehow is still here spiritually and in their own way suggested this emotional conditioning down through the ages.

That is the only two options.

Both are valid.

Any human who suggests either one is not possible does not understand much.

Buddha suggested he reached a state of nirvana where we were able to "create" illusions.

My Buddhist friend suggested a story where Buddha created the "illusion" of a woman who aged right before his disciples' eyes.

I am not at that stage I am aware of this "illusion manipulation" but perhaps it is to me more like, "strategic psychology", where one can "manipulate" emotional beings by using strategic words.

This telepathy aspect I am aware of. It is perhaps not as I perceive it before the accident.

I can look at another human or even an animal and tell instantly if that creature is anxious or at peace or frustrated or mad or happy.

This is not due to their actions or words, this is instantly looking at someone and being to tell instantly.

Perhaps that is what telepathy is, at least at the early stages.

An emotional human being can go into a situation and sum it up in short order, they "get a sense" of the situation.

That is "telepathy", it perhaps is much more powerful for one in a state of clarity.

There is this underlying theme, that emotional and clarity are the same things, but different.

That is a symptom a human is a human. This clarity does not make one not human. It simply concentrates on one aspect of a human more than another aspect.

By losing the emotional aspect ones gains the "logical" aspect.

So perhaps Buddha is not gone so to speak. So perhaps Jesus is not gone, so to speak, so perhaps with experience in this clarity state one becomes able to "defeat" death. Literally, defeat death. They perhaps die physically but they have reached the state their "spirit" does not die.

They have conquered death because they reached a state of understanding that death is simply a "fear based" aspect of existence.

If you have emotions about death, death will scare you to death.

If you have no emotions about death, death has no power.

If you have emotions about money and wealth, money and wealth will scare you to death.

If you have no emotions about money and wealth, money and wealth have no power over you.

It is really not, "I am better than emotional people." It really is just a human being is much more than an "emotional wreck".

Somehow this got lost along the way.

Somehow humans conditioned in this emotional state and it was pleasing and enjoyable, but now it is starting to show, that emotions do not pan out.

Emotions are more trouble than they are worth.

Emotions are "killing us" literally as "intelligent" beings.

There is no point in me proving that, it is Zen, it is understood.



Zen is enlightenment, Zen is insight.

You are enlightened that emotions lead people to make bad decisions based on emotional aspects, and it leads to their death, mentally and physically.

They ruin their potential.

They ruin what they could be because they are so addicted to these pleasurable aspects of emotions.

They kill themselves with that addiction.

It is impossible for me to explain this to you.

All I can humbly suggest is, in hindsight of how I was emotionally before this accident, I was killing myself and now I understand that.

I have found a treasure by accident and I am humbly suggesting, you should take advantage of the treasure I have accidentally found.

There is one reality in this reality one can never escape.

Perception.

You and I as human beings are unable to think or have thoughts without routing them through the brain.

We are trapped by perception.

One can write infinite words about what they perceive is real.

One can perform infinite experiments about what one perceives is real.

It does not make it true or fact.

It never will. We are trapped by the perception of the brain.

Without the brain we perceive nothing.

With the brain we perceive everything.

Without the brain would I perceive there is god? I do not know that answer.

With the brain do I perceive there a deity?

I perceive infinity I perceive many symptoms of a deity.

I perceive many indications of a "master plan".

I perceive these four main religions are all connected.

I perceive these four main religions all suggest the same goal,  
conditioning into what I call "clarity".

That is what I perceive. I am unable to suggest what you perceive is  
wrong and I am unable to suggest what I perceive is right.

If you perceive the words I type in this document are insanity, I am  
unable to suggest your wrong.

If you perceive the words I type in this document are sane, I am unable  
to suggest you are right.

I do not perceive what I have typed. I only perceive the spirit of  
things. I am unable to focus on details. I am unable to go word by word.  
I read a sentence and get the spirit of that sentence.

I see a creature and I get the spirit of that creature, I am unable to  
focus on that creatures details I only see the spirit, so to speak.

This ability is more pronounced now than it was two months ago.

Perhaps in three more months I will have a more knowledgeable perception.

Perhaps in a year I will understand more about this "telepathy" and more  
about this "illusion" manipulation.

I am pleased with that prospect.

In my experiments since the "accident", in online chat rooms I found some interesting things.

Being with a sense of time detect some things I say as confusing or a symptom of illness.

It's universal doesn't matter what the chat rooms topic is.

They attempt to explain why I am "ill" and then I am able to explain that is just a symptom of no sense of time.

So then some say, "You're lying about having no sense of time."

Then I suggest it is not my fault it was caused by an "accident"

So then they suggest I need medical help.

And then I explain I have great clarity like this so I do not want to "undo" this great clarity.

Then they suggest people who are mentally ill, do not want to get help.

Then I explain, if I have mental illness how come I am able to "hang with you" in this conversation.

If I am so "ill" I wouldn't be able to communicate properly, I would make no sense in what I say, nothing I say would make sense.

And they agree, and say, right you wouldn't be able to sit there and chat for long period of time and you would not be able to hang in the conversation for long.

So then I explain, then perhaps I am not mentally ill, I just have no sense of time and have clarity, not mental illness.

Remind yourself I am progressing very fast

I am aware I come to conclusions then I come to further conclusions so it appears I am confused but in reality I just change often because I am in this fast progression.

In contrast to "those around me" I appear to be "godlike"

But in reality It is all "perception" or a symptom of great clarity...

So I perceive God must be doing this to me, because I am aware of the contrast of "those who are around me" compared to the "clarity" I am in

The brain causes the clarity, The brain causes the perception

The brain causes the perception of god

The brain causes the perception of contrast

The brain causes the illusions

The brain causes the conclusions.

The brain causes all the symptoms.

It is all in "our" heads because without our "heads" there would be nothing.

When the head is turned on, "conception" there is something.

When the head is turned off, there is nothing.

In reality there is nothing.

The symptom of the head being turned on is "the universe"

Once the head is turned on, there is only illusions.

Once the head is turned off, the illusions are gone.

And all that remains is reality, or a true vacuum.

When one dies, the illusions are gone, but one does not die, because one has to be something in order to die

One has to be alive in order to die.

One perceives one is alive because the head is turned on.

In reality, the head being turned on is an illusion.

The head is not real, it is an illusion.

The head being turned on, creates more illusions.

So this infinite cycle of illusions being able to "see" other illusions  
Is real.

The illusions are real illusions, but illusions themselves are not real.

The only thing that is real, is the true vacuum, and all the illusions  
are in it.

So what created the true vacuum.

There is only two options.

The true vacuum always has been, because the true vacuum just is.

Its self sustaining, it expends no energy and wastes no energy and uses  
no energy, it does not age, so it does not wear out, so it can go on for  
infinity.

The other option is an entity outside the true vacuum created this  
perfect vacuum that goes on for infinity.

There are no other options. There are no other explanations, unless my  
brain which is turned on, comes up with another illusion belief tomorrow  
or later today or right now or 5 seconds ago.

Avoid ever considering yourself a loser.

Under no circumstances are you ever a loser.

If one loses a competition look at the one who won in the competition as a winner.

But under no circumstance look at yourself as a loser.

You are not a loser and never will be a loser.

A loss is an opportunity to gain wisdom, so one who loses is a winner.

A loss humbles one, so one who becomes humbled is a winner.

A loss is an opportunity for change, and one who adapts is a winner.

One who is in the spirit of change is one who see's room for improvement.

One who see's room for improvement is a winner.

One who understands they can always be a little better, is a winner.

I am certain everyone is a winner and so I am certain no one can ever be a loser.

Anyone who looks at another as a loser, is delusional in their belief, I am certain of that.

Anyone who believes they are better than another, is delusional in their belief, I am certain of that.

Anyone who believes they are not a winner, is delusional in their belief, I am certain of that.

Anyone who believes they are unable to be "whole" unto themselves, is delusional in their belief, I am certain of that.

Anyone who believes outside material influences can make them "whole" or "full", is delusional in their belief, I am certain of that.

One is "whole" unto them self.

All are "whole", some perceive they are not, that is symptom of a delusional belief, delusional beliefs are a symptom of confusion, confusion is a symptom of emotions, emotions are a symptom of abnormality, this abnormality is apparent in human civilization, I am certain of that.

This abnormality in human civilization is a symptom of humans holding onto emotions, human beings are told emotions are required, but humans are not told, how many emotions are required. This is symptom that those who suggest emotions are required are confused. They are confused about how many emotions are required. The amount of emotions that are required is as few as humanly possible, and a human is capable of having few emotions. So the required amount of emotions should have is few emotions. I am certain of that.

If one suggests that is not possible, they are delusional in their belief.

If one suggests emotions are important, they are delusional in their belief.

If one suggests emotions are required, they are delusional in their belief.

One who is delusional in their beliefs, is confused, confusion is a symptom of emotions and emotions are a symptom one is abnormal.

This abnormality leads to confusion, this confusion leads to emotions, these emotions lead to further confusion, further confusion leads to further abnormality.

One does not lose their job and then kill their five children and then their wife and then them self, unless one is confused about the true value of money. If one desires money one is delusional and their belief that money is required to be alive. One who believes they lost their job and now they are unable to be alive because they no longer would have money, kill their whole family and their self, because they were emotionally delusional in their belief, I am certain of that, and I am certain I am certain of that.

Emotions are not required, instead emotions are not needed at all, I am certain, I am certain of that.

With no job and 5 kids, 'better to end our lives,' man wrote.

Perhaps it is wise for a wise man to not be pleased about things to encourage his motivation, perhaps.

"It was described as one of the most grisly scenes Los Angeles police had ever encountered: the bodies of five small children and their parents, all shot to death, in two upstairs rooms of the family's home. CNN.com

Perhaps one should not dare suggest to anyone, emotions are required and emotions are good, because if that one perhaps does, they perhaps will only reveal to others how unwise they perhaps really are, and perhaps reveal who they are and what they are.

With no job and 5 kids, 'better to end our lives,' man wrote

With no money and no prospect for money its best I kill my children.

With no money and the inability to satisfy my emotional greed for money it is best I kill my children who are innocent and beings of light and far more valuable than all the money in the universe multiplied by infinity.

With no way to satisfy my emotional desires it is better to kill everyone in my family.

With no way to satisfy emotional desires we are better off dead.

Perhaps that is a symptom of confused thinking caused by emotions that cause confusion.

Perhaps one with emotions is better off dead, because perhaps emotions only lead to death, because perhaps emotions are the darkness, and perhaps the darkness only leads to death, perhaps.

Perhaps your guess is as good a mine, perhaps.



Lupoe, 40, claimed the couple was being investigated for "misrepresentation of our employment to an outside agency for the benefit to ourselves [sic], childcare." He said the initial interview was held on December 19, and when he reported for work on December 23, "I was told by my administrator ... that 'You should not even have bothered to come to work today. You should have blown your brains out.'"CNN.COM

Perhaps the only thing that is going to get "its brains blown out" is a "society" who suggests emotions and desire is important, perhaps.

Perhaps anyone can clearly see my flaws are infinite and perhaps see my flaws are perfect, perhaps.

Kaiser Permanente said in a statement Tuesday night that while the company is "saddened by the despair in Mr. Lupoe's letter faxed to the media ... we are confident that no one told him to take his own life or the lives of his family."CNN.COM

Perhaps this being is unable to understand the "society" says "you are a failure if you do not have money" every single day in every single way.

Perhaps this being is unable to understand "society" says "Life isn't worth living unless you have money and a good job" every single day in every single way.

Perhaps beings are unable to understand because beings have emotions and emotions clog clear thinking, so perhaps a being who can think clearly will have to change "things" , because other beings with emotions are unable to understand they are confused and will be changed whether they vote for "change" or not. So perhaps beings with emotions have no choice in the matter, and perhaps their emotional opinions are irrelevant.

Perhaps their emotional opinions no longer count.

Perhaps their emotional opinions are no longer valid.

Perhaps their emotional opinions will no longer be tolerated.

Perhaps their emotional opinions are "extinct".

Perhaps their emotions are going to be "extinct" whether they like it or not.

I perhaps prefer the saying "To the victor goes the spoils."

Perhaps I am certain who the "victor" is, and perhaps I am certain who emotional opinion is.

Perhaps I am certain emotional opinion is unable to understand who the "victor" will be or has been or is.

"While we may never fully understand why today's senseless deaths occurred, everyone who worked with the Lupoes is shocked and terribly saddened by the tragedy," said the statement. "It never should have happened." CNN.COM

Perhaps this being is not thinking clearly in suggesting "we may never fully understand why today's deaths occurred" because he is unable to understand much to begin with, in his emotional thinking, perhaps.

He suggests "It never should have happened.". I agree.

Perhaps he is in agreement with me when I suggest I will "destroy" every single illusion in this world, so that , "It will never happen again."

Perhaps some may suggest they have "freewill", perhaps they are mistaken.

Perhaps they only have "freewill" until perhaps someone with "true freewill" arrives, perhaps.

Perhaps one would suggest others are unable to "take it to the extreme" but perhaps it is wise to avoid underestimating ones ability to begin with, perhaps.

Lupoe wrote in the fax, "after a horrendous ordeal, my wife felt it better to end our lives; and why leave our children in someone else's hands ... we have no job and 5 children under 8 years with no place to go. So here we are." CNN.COM

Perhaps "society" has is no longer relevant when perhaps "society" is unable to make proper decisions and think clearly.

Perhaps "society" has overstayed its welcome and perhaps needs to be "shown the door", perhaps.

Perhaps the saying, "we are going to need a bigger boat.", applies to those who underestimate others resolve, perhaps.

"No matter how desperate you are, no matter how frustrated you are, to think this was the only answer -- to take your whole family with you in death -- is just too much to understand," CNN.COM

Yes perhaps emotions are blocking your ability to understand, so one with no emotions who thinks clearly, should perhaps "correct" things and is unable to "feel" sympathy or mercy, but is perhaps only compelled to "correct things" and perhaps understands it is okay to "let the chips fall where they may."

"It's sad that this happens anywhere, you know?" neighbor Jose R. told KABC. "You see it on the news but you never really become accustomed to it."

Perhaps Jose, it is a symptom of a "sick society" and perhaps the society must be "cured" and perhaps only a "skilled" doctor can administer the "cure", perhaps.

Perhaps one is wise to avoid limits and perhaps one is wise if they understand they should avoid limits.

Perhaps one should avoid managing risk too strictly, because perhaps risk is a symptom that perhaps one perceives they are able to be safe, perhaps.

Perhaps a "blaze of glory" is a symptom one has no limits and perhaps a "whimper" is a symptom one has limits, perhaps.

Perhaps one should avoid doing things unless they are certain they cannot fail.

Perhaps one should strive to reach a state of clarity where they are unable to fail.

Perhaps one should take the words of one as flawed and as blind as I with a "grain of salt", perhaps.

Perhaps one should not take the word of a blind man, but ask questions.

Perhaps that advice is wise to take and perhaps that advice is wisdom, perhaps.

Perhaps one should avoid taking the advice of one who admits they are fully flawed and are unable to determine anything or determine wisdom or determine foolishness, such as I have admitted, perhaps.

Perhaps one who admits they are fully flawed is unable to determine anything of value, perhaps.

Perhaps one who admits they are fully flawed and perhaps unable to determine anything of value, is also unable to perhaps even determine they are fully flawed, because they are perhaps fully flawed and unable to determine anything of value, such as they are fully flawed, in the first place, perhaps.

Perhaps if one is unable to determine to what degree they are fully flawed, then perhaps one will become humble in their understanding, because they understand they are extremely flawed, if they are not even able to determine to what degree they are fully flawed, and perhaps that sensation of being humble will further progress their understanding into further clarity so they will perhaps be able to determine what degree they are fully flawed, perhaps.

Perhaps the documents I write are perhaps far too long because perhaps some will not need to read the entire document to see just how flawed I am and perhaps they will determine they do not need more words to make their determination, or perhaps they have determined what they see my flaws are in reality the flaw in their own understanding, and the flaws

in their own understanding is perhaps what makes my document appear to be so flawed, so perhaps my document is not as flawed as they are, so perhaps their understanding is far more flawed than my understanding, and I openly admit my understanding is fully flawed, so perhaps their understanding is far beyond fully flawed, but perhaps beyond fully flawed is not possible, so perhaps I am flawed in my belief I am fully flawed, because perhaps compared to some, my flaws are actually perfection, perhaps.

Perhaps one who understands they are nearly perfect are in reality nearly perfectly flawed in their understanding, and perhaps one who understands they are nearly fully flawed are in reality nearly perfect in their understanding, perhaps.

Perhaps I have determined my understanding is fully flawed because my determinations are perfect, perhaps.

Silly, Silly, world we live in perhaps.

Perhaps one should first determine who I am before perhaps one determines anything further about me or the words I type.

Perhaps one should first determine they are capable of determining who I am.

Perhaps if one is certain they are able to perhaps determine who I am, then they have determined they have determined they are capable of determining who I am, so perhaps they are perhaps "arrogant" in their spirit, perhaps.

Perhaps one should strive to be meek in their spirit so they are able to think clearly and avoid making rash decisions, such as determining they are able to determine who I am, or rash decisions like, they have determined they are capable of determining who I am, perhaps

Perhaps is it wise for one to admit they are unable to determine anything and perhaps they will gain a spirit of meekness, and perhaps that will lead them to determine it is perhaps best for the one with the ability of perfect determination to do the determining and perhaps that it wise to leave the determinations to the one who is able to make perfect determination, so that determination will not be confused determinations and lead to emotional determinations that perhaps will only lead to emotional suffering that will perhaps lead to suffering, perhaps.

So perhaps it is wise for one to leave the determinations to the one who is capable of perfect determinations so the world will be full of perfect determinations as opposed to full of improper determinations, perhaps.

Perhaps if everything I suggest in this document is foolishness, I am perhaps perfect at foolishness, and perhaps if everything I suggest in this document is wisdom, I am perhaps perfect at wisdom, perhaps.

Perhaps one is wise if they have the wisdom to determine who is capable of making perfect determinations, so they will be wise in their determinations when they determine who should be making determinations and who should be meek about making any determinations to begin with.

There is a theory in physics that suggests "observation" affects the outcome of an experiment.

The physicists I have spoken with have suggested, to a human observer the "particles" appear to be "particles" but to a camera "observer" the particles appear as waves.

So perhaps the particles and waves are neither.

So perhaps they are a "thing" but they are not particles or waves.

So perhaps what a "thing" is, is relative to who is observing.

So perhaps what one wants to observe is what one observes.

So perhaps one gets what one wants.

So perhaps what one observes is what one wants to observe.

So perhaps if one wants to observe the earth as being flat, the earth will appear flat.

So perhaps if one wants to observe the earth as being round, the earth will appear round.

So perhaps the observation of a "thing" creates the "thing".

So perhaps if observation was absent, there would be nothing.

Perhaps if one suggests "I think therefore I am" one has determined they do think.

Perhaps "thinking" is a symptom of perception.

If one perhaps perceives they are thinking they will believe they are thinking.

If one perhaps perceives lack money is worth their life, perhaps lack of money is life.

Perhaps is one understands they are very "dumb" they are very smart.

Perhaps if one understands they are very "smart" they are very dumb.

Perhaps if one understands they are able to understand everything, they will understand nothing.

Perhaps if one understands they are unable to understand anything, they will understand everything.

So these physicists have suggested this "thing" is something they do not understand.

So perhaps if they remain in that spirit of meekness or humility in admitting there is this "thing" they do not understand, they will understand that "thing" is a symptom of everything.



Perhaps the darkness will do anything it has to do to keep the light from revealing to the darkness what the darkness perhaps is.

Perhaps the darkness cannot stand what it perhaps is, and no expense will perhaps be too great, to stop the light from perhaps revealing to the darkness what it perhaps is.

Perhaps a man is wise who throws out what he perhaps thinks is right, and chooses it is best he allows the one who is able to make perfect determinations, to perhaps "drive".

Perhaps I am a foolish man to determine I am capable of driving this "car" and so perhaps I am a wise man to perhaps determine it is best to allow the proper driver to drive, perhaps.

Perhaps that man who decided his family and his life was perhaps not as important as money saw the light, and the light revealed what that man was, and that man could no longer stand to know what he is.

Perhaps when a man sees the light they will perhaps do anything to stop the light from revealing what that man is.

Perhaps the fruits of a tree are the only indication of what one is.

Perhaps the fruits are unable to lie.

Perhaps the fruits are unbiased.

Perhaps the fruits are the indicator of what the tree is.

Perhaps the tree will mask its fruits from the light because the light will reveal what the fruit is, and the fruit is an indication of what the tree is, and perhaps the tree masks the fruits so that the light will be unable to reach the fruits because if the fruits are unmasked by the light the tree will know what it is.

Perhaps some trees are in denial of what they are and wish to remain in denial because denial is perhaps better than knowing what they are.

Perhaps I am in denial in my determination of what I am, and perhaps if I had emotions I would be concerned about masking who I am, but perhaps since I have no emotions due to this "accident" I am not concerned about masking what I am.

Perhaps I am pleased with what I am without emotions.

Perhaps without emotions I am pleased with what I am.

Perhaps I am pleased without emotions.

Perhaps without emotions I am pleased.

Perhaps I am unable to be who I am with emotions.

Perhaps I am unable to be pleased with emotions.

Perhaps I am because perhaps I am.

Perhaps it's best to have no expectations so when something happens one won't be surprised.

Perhaps if one becomes surprised they will feel they are a failure for not expecting that something that happened.

Perhaps one should avoid feeling, so one can avoid killing his whole family because he lost his job and felt he was a failure.

Perhaps.

Many are learning the hard way one will continue to exist without money.

New Orleans found out all the money in the world will not help one when a crisis arises.

Many are finding out in the economy they are losing their money, yet are still existing.

Some are making emotional decisions when faced with losing money.

Some are doing what humans do best, they adapt to the situation.

Adapting to the situation one is faced with is perhaps logical.

Making rash emotional decisions when faced with a problem is perhaps illogical.

The technology to grow enough food for everyone is here.

It is illogical to suggest the farmers not grow "too much" food to keep the prices up.

It is illogical to suggest one does not "help" if one can "help", for the sake of money, perhaps.

Perhaps there is a "deeper" meaning; the technology is here to grow plenty of food for everyone.

It perhaps is illogical to determine everything based on money.

There is the "potential" to grow enough food to feed everyone, and there are ships to ship this food to everyone.

It is logical the technology is here to "help" everyone but it is illogical to not "take advantage" of that technology, for the sake of money.

Perhaps a human beings existence does not hinge on money.

Perhaps a human being will not disappear if there is no money.

Early humans perhaps did not have money.

Early humans perhaps were able to adapt without money.

Early humans perhaps were able to exist without money perhaps because humans are still here, and perhaps I use that term "still here" loosely.

Perhaps some humans appear to "be here" but some humans perhaps at times appear to be "anywhere but here" in their "thinking" and "decision making" processes, perhaps.

Perhaps if one determines everything relies on money then perhaps everything will rely on money.

Perhaps if one determines everything will not rely on money then perhaps everything will not rely on money.

Perhaps when one is mindful to "help" another, they do not factor in money.

Perhaps when one is mindful to "help" another who perhaps could use a helping hand, one does not ask "How much money are you willing to pay."

Perhaps one can "help" another without money being involved in the equation, perhaps.

Perhaps if "lending a helping hand" hinges on money, if there is not enough money one perhaps robs themselves of an opportunity to "lend a helping hand", perhaps.

Perhaps an opportunity to "lend a helping hand", is perhaps a "test" to see if one can "ignore" money and perhaps still "lend a helping hand", perhaps.

Perhaps if one determines they can exist without money they will exist without money.

Perhaps if one determines to "lend a helping hand" regardless of money, they perhaps will "lend a hand" regardless of money, perhaps.

Perhaps "lending a helping hand" in itself, is perhaps far more valuable than perhaps, money will ever be, perhaps.

Perhaps "lending a helping hand" enables one to "help them self".

Perhaps "helping others" in reality is an effort for one to "help them self", perhaps.

Perhaps, when money is the determining factor as to whether one "helps another", then perhaps money will also be the determining factor in relation to how much one "helps them self", perhaps.

Perhaps one who determines they do not need to "help them self" has perhaps determined they are "perfect", perhaps.

Perhaps one should avoid standards so perhaps one can avoid having low standards.

Perhaps what one does in the present affects the future or perhaps in reality what one does in the present affects the present.

Perhaps if one who has standards, suggests another should perhaps have their standards, one may perhaps end up with low standards, perhaps.

Perhaps one can avoid low standards by avoiding standards, perhaps.

Perhaps one can avoid low standards if one perhaps avoids ones with standards, perhaps.

Perhaps if there is perhaps no time then perhaps there is only eternity.

Perhaps if one is able to detect infinity it is a symptom there is eternity.

Perhaps infinity is eternal then perhaps eternity is infinite.

Perhaps one has eternity to help them self by helping others.

Perhaps one can gracefully help them self by gracefully helping others.

Perhaps grace is achieved when one is perhaps not rushed by the limits of perceived time.

Perhaps one who is rushed by perceived time, leads to actions that are careless.

Perhaps if one tries their best then perhaps one may discover their best is not good enough.

Perhaps if one tries their least then perhaps one may discover their least isn't their best.

If perhaps one does not try but perhaps just does then perhaps one will be pleased with the results.

Perhaps becoming better is perhaps not as pleasing as being better.

Perhaps becoming is not as pleasing as being.

Perhaps time is not as pleasing as eternity.

Perhaps time is not as graceful as eternity.

Perhaps eternity is not as careless as time.

Perhaps eternity is graceful.

Perhaps time is careless.

Perhaps eternity is amazingly graceful.

Perhaps time is amazingly careless.

Perhaps mans flaws are a symptom of eternal grace.

Perhaps mans flaws are a symptom of grace.

Perhaps eternal grace is a symptom of mans flaws.

Perhaps amazing grace is a symptom of mans eternal flaws.

Perhaps eternal grace is a symptom of mans amazing flaws.

Perhaps mans amazing flaws is a symptom of eternal grace.

Perhaps mans eternal flaws is a symptom of eternal amazing grace.

Perhaps infinity is a symptom of eternal grace.

Perhaps zero is a symptom of mans eternal flaws.

Perhaps emotions are a symptom of man eternal flaws.

Perhaps emotions are the reverse of grace.

Perhaps time is a symptom of emotions.

Perhaps emotions are a symptom of flaws.

Perhaps if one sees emotions as light they will be pleased because emotions are perhaps everywhere.

Perhaps if one sees emotions as darkness they will not be pleased because emotions are perhaps everywhere.

Perhaps the soul or spirit appears to be an illusion perhaps.

Perhaps it is an illusion, the soul or spirit appears to be an illusion.

Perhaps the spirit appears to be an illusion because perhaps it is perhaps wise to mask reality behind an illusion, perhaps.

Perhaps it is wise to mask reality, so perhaps one does not get emotional about reality, perhaps.

Perhaps "doses" of reality may lead one to perhaps become emotional, perhaps.

Perhaps one cannot argue there is nothing because perhaps an argument is something, but perhaps if the argument is perhaps an illusion then that perhaps proves there is indeed nothing, perhaps.

I am not laughing at me.



Communication between minds by means other than sensory perception.

Perhaps one has to be delicate when giving advice to others and perhaps the word "perhaps" helps in that department.

P humans underestimate what they are so P humans underestimate what they are.

P one will certainly get what one asks for, P.

P one should avoid having expectation so P one does not underestimate their self and end up P like this nightmare we P are today.

P it only took one human to make a single determination about what humans P are, and now we are P in a nightmare like P we are in P right now.

P you underestimate me because P you underestimate you and P that is why you P underestimate us, and P that is why we are P in a F nightmare.

P you need to stop F thinking for a while and P let those who are P F capable of F thinking do the F thinking for P a F change.

Perhaps the bible is a collection of pamphlets

Perhaps the pamphlets that make up the bible are perceived to be books.

Perhaps the books that make up the bible are perceived to be pamphlets.

Perhaps the words that make up the bible are neither books nor pamphlets.

Perhaps the words that make up the bible are not words but spirit.

P one should focus on the illusions in their own eye before they P focus on the illusions in my eye.

P one will be slow to judge the illusions in others eye when they P start to understand how many illusions they have in their own eye.

P one will become meek in their judgments of the illusions in others eye when they P understand the amount of illusions in their own eye.

P I am doing something but I am not certain about that even, P.

I am trying to prove to myself I am special.

If I am able to prove to myself I am special, that will prove to you, you are special.

If I am able to prove to myself I am special, that will prove to you, we are special.

Perhaps the meaning of life is this one goal.

Perhaps it is for a human to deal with life properly.

Perhaps self control helps one deal with life properly.

Perhaps with self control one's life can be a blessing.

Perhaps without self control one's life can be hell.

Perhaps the meaning of life is complex and foggy but perhaps the spirit of the meaning of life is simple and clear.

Perhaps one should not feel happy and think it is "OK".

Perhaps one should not feel happy and think, "It is "OK" things work themselves out."

It is not "OK" and last I checked "things" are not worked out.

It is pretty far from "OK".

The war is waged.

Perhaps one who reaches enlightenment must continue to avoid ego and emotions to reach further states of enlightenment.

Perhaps eventually this leads to the conclusion speaking words is no longer possible because they suggest ego, if one is speaking one is perhaps saying "I am here listen to me"

So perhaps speaking acknowledges self or ego.

So perhaps there is only one conclusion for one who is enlightened who wishes to continue further into enlightenment. To stop speaking all together or cease verbal communication.

Perhaps this leaves only one form of communication left.

This perhaps is the extreme stage of selfishness.

Perhaps in order for one to continue into the extreme stage of enlightenment one must embrace the extreme stage of selfishness.

Perhaps one who denies communication with others, who are only able to communicate verbally, to enable that one to go further into enlightenment by denying self to the extreme they no longer speak verbally.

This duality is perhaps the true beginning.

One is perhaps both extremely selfish to cease communication with those who only speak verbally and one is also extremely selfless to deny their own self communicating verbally, at the same time.

They perhaps are a contradiction unto their self.

This perhaps goes against not limiting ones self: One is limited by who they can communicate with.

So perhaps one becomes isolated , and perhaps the only way to avoid isolation is to find other who are able to communicate non verbally.

This perhaps is what some Buddhist teachers refer to as the "way of the Buddha's"

The Buddha's perhaps associate together because they can avoid verbal communication yet also avoid isolation by still being able to communicate.

Yet this association is still a limited association.

In the bible Jesus spoke of associating with the non followers and making the non believers comfortable, avoiding this, "we are in a special club and only we can be in it." kind of spirit.

An example was the apostles went to the "bars" and "had a good time" and associated with the "bar patrons", to eliminate this isolation syndrome.

It's perhaps like once one reaches the perhaps extreme of enlightenment they must then "let go" of enlightenment and "let go" of isolation.

They have to embrace what they tried to avoid to reach enlightenment.

This is perhaps a symptom of the infinite cycles.

Perhaps it's like one reaches so far through the circle they come up on the other side, and then it starts over again, but the clarity remains, the mastery remains, but they are perhaps more effective the next time through, so to speak.

Perhaps these things I suggest are a symptom I was not "brought up in Buddhism" I was "accidently" "enlightened" by playing an MMO far to much perhaps. So perhaps some would "suggest" I should not be saying this information to just anyone, so perhaps I am a sort of a "renegade." I am not privy to the ways of "enlightenment" because before this "accident" I had no interest in Buddhism.

But here I am.

I am not able to make a determination on who I should or should not tell what I come up with.

I am not wise enough to determine who should or should not hear what I come up with.

So perhaps I am wise to share it freely, or perhaps I am unwise to share it freely.

Perhaps I am unwise and wise to share it freely.



Judaism = Alpha Chosen = First = Cold = 1 (temperature?)

Christianity = Medius Chosen = Second = Lukewarm = 400?

Islam = Omega = Third Chosen = Hot = 800

**Alpha** (uppercase **A**, lowercase **α**; Greek: Αλφά) is the first letter of the Greek alphabet. In the system of Greek numerals it has a value of 1.

**Medius** me·di·us (mē'dē-əs)

*adj.*

Of, relating to, or being an anatomical structure that is between two other similar structures or that is midway in position; middle.

**Omega** (majuscule: **Ω**, minuscule: **ω**; Greek Ωμέγα) is the 24th and last letter of the Greek alphabet. In the Greek numeric system, it has a value of 800.

Perhaps the alphas strength is it is the first and is Gods chosen first. Perhaps the alpha is cold because perhaps its burden is to be a proper example to the other two but this burden is its counter weakness because perhaps this burden is unbearable for it to carry alone.

Perhaps the second is lukewarm because it has God incarnate as its messenger but perhaps this aspect provides it with pride and arrogance which leads to separation and isolation from the other two.

Perhaps the third is hot because perhaps the third is the result of the adjusting of the first two, perhaps the third is the first from the aspect its doctrine is "Submit to God." So perhaps it's the purest form of the three. Perhaps its counter weakness is it is third and perhaps it the most misunderstood of the three or perhaps the most recent so the least "respectable."

Perhaps this trinity of religions is a symptom or a test to perhaps see if they are able to "work together" for the greater glory, and "let go" of their human desires for separation, and once they work together they will find all of their strengths will out weight all of their weaknesses and they will end up with a "whole" that is graceful.

I am fully humbled in the presence of a plan that is far beyond my abilities and intelligence.

The tears of humility are sweet indeed.

Perhaps one should not assume I am associated with these religions. I am not.

I agree with the "word" these religions claim is theirs.

The "word" is not their property, they are the "words" property.

These religions are not the "word" they are isolation and anger and confusion.

The "word" is not isolation and anger and confusion.

The "word" is light and clarity and life and understanding.

I am fully aware the "word" knows nothing of these isolations and abominations.

When everything is said and done.

When there is no more words.

When there is no more drive.

When there is no more desires.

When there is no more compulsion.

When there is no more hesitation.

I will only be left with myself.

I will only have to live with myself.

I will be trapped with myself.

So I am unable to deny myself because that is harshest reality of all.

I can handle all other realities but I am unable to face myself if I am not true to myself.

I will never be untrue to myself ever, ever, because myself is all I have.

Because when everything is gone, and everything is has abandoned me, and everything has hurt me, and everything has disappointed me, and everything has insulted me, and everything has attacked me, I can only rely on one thing to be true to me.

I will not forsake myself. I will die a thousand deaths and suffer untold hell, but I will not forsake myself.

I will not allow illusion to make me forsake myself.

Myself is all I have, and all I have ever had, and all I will ever have.

Myself is all I will ever be.

I want you to see what I see. Then you will see what I see.

Then you will know what I know. Then you will see what I know.

Then you will know what I see.

My intuition is myself and if I forsake that I have nothing left.

There is no purpose and no meaning to anything if I have nothing left.

I will sacrifice myself into eternity and infinity and suffer into eternity and infinity but I will not put myself in a position to deny my intuition. I will not allow it, I am able, to not allow it, it will not be allowed.

My intuition is not tangible, it is not provable, so some suggest it is not real, and some suggest it is nothing. But I will humbly suggest it is everything. And I will humbly suggest into eternity and into infinity it is everything.

Emotions = Darkness

Logic = Light

Emotional wreck = Mild logic = Strong Sense of Time = Cold

Medium = Medium emotions = Med Logic = Med Sense of Time = Luke Warm

Logical Wreck = Mild emotions = No Sense of Time = Hot

The "word" is God. The "word" is a symptom of God.

Man = Emotions = darkness

God = Logic = light

Perhaps God is simply attempting to "talk his fallen angel" down.

Perhaps God is pleased to "talk his fallen angel down".

Perhaps God has grace and mercy is "talking his fallen angel" down because God is aware his "fallen angel" does not know what it is doing.

Perhaps God is wise not to tell us "directly" what we are.

Perhaps God is wise to suggest what we are slowly.

Perhaps God is wise to avoid "exciting our emotions" because God is fully aware of what we are.

Unfortunately, I am a fully flawed man and I have no reservations about saying exactly what I think without reservations about grace or mercy or considerations.

Perhaps hell is where the "fallen angel" is.

Perhaps God is only attempting to persuade the "fallen angel" back into God land of Grace and clarity and understanding.

Perhaps hell is suffering. Perhaps emotions lead to suffering.

Perhaps "arrogance"(EGO)leads to emotions.

Perhaps in hell everything is an illusion and the illusions are what cause the suffering, and all those illusions causing all of that suffering is what "hell" is.

Perhaps one is wise to swiftly determine who I am and whether the words in this collection of words, is foolishness or wisdom.

Perhaps one might say everything in relation to you, depends on whether you make a proper determination or an improper determination.

Perhaps in the "They hear but do not understand." comment, the "hearing" aspect is nothing in contrast to the "understand" aspect.

Perhaps Buddha suggested suffering is what perhaps some understand as a gnashing of teeth or perhaps what some understand as hell.

Perhaps hell is an infinite cycle of a gnashing of teeth or suffering.

Perhaps if one does not escape "hell" then perhaps one remains in "hell"

Perhaps this deity has only been attempting to persuade his "fallen angel" through Buddhism and Christianity and Judaism and Islam and perhaps other religions to perhaps consider attempting to escape the infinite cycle of "hell" or "gnashing of teeth" or "suffering".

Perhaps one would perhaps be certainly humbled of the immense strategy of a deity that would be able to encompass all of these religions.

Perhaps one would be humbled by the magnitude and perseverance of a deity that goes to such extremes in his efforts to persuade his fallen angel out of its misery.

Perhaps one would be humbled by the deities grace and understanding by the extent of its concern for its fallen angel.

Perhaps if Buddha suggested flat out, "welcome to hell." it perhaps would not have gone over very well.

Perhaps if Moses suggested flat out "welcome to hell." it would not have gone over to well.

Perhaps if Mohammed suggested "welcome to hell." it would not have gone over to well.

Perhaps if Jesus suggested flat out "You are in hell, perhaps you should try and get out." it would have not gone over to well.



Isaiah 28:15 Because ye have said, We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, it shall not come unto us: **for we have made lies our refuge, and under falsehood have we hid ourselves:**

I Corinthians 3:19 For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God. For it is written, He taketh the wise in their own craftiness.

Perhaps if I suggested flat out "We are in hell and all we have to do to get out of hell is to let go of the one thing we love so much, our emotions." It perhaps would not go over very well.

Perhaps if I suggested flat out "We are the "fallen angel" and there is only one chance we have to stop being what we are, and that is to seek the light(Lord of Logic(logos)) by letting go of the darkness(emotions)." It perhaps would not go over very well.

**Gordon Haddon Clark** (1902 - 1985), a Calvinist theologian and expert on pre-Socratic philosophy, famously translated *Logos* as "Logic": "In the beginning was the Logic, and the Logic was with God and the Logic was God." He meant to imply by this translation that the laws of logic were contained in the Bible itself and were therefore not a secular principle imposed on the Christian world view.

Perhaps I am famously in agreement with his translation of Logos.

Perhaps in hell, some illusions appear to certainly be suffering, and perhaps in hell some illusions are well disguised suffering, but perhaps in hell, there is nothing but suffering because that is the nature of hell itself.

Perhaps in hell there is nothing but illusions and nothing but suffering caused by illusions.

Perhaps God suggested in the end, God will win over the "fallen angel".

Perhaps God meant, God will persuade the "fallen angel" to come back home where it belongs.

Perhaps in the end God will win it over, by persuading it to coming back home where God knows the "fallen angel" belongs.

Perhaps "fallen" suggests the "fallen angel" was once with God.

Perhaps God has no intention of hurting the "fallen angel" perhaps Gods intention is to just persuade the "fallen angel" to come back home to safety and to be amongst him again.

Perhaps God is so far beyond our understanding we do not have any understanding compared to Gods understanding.

Perhaps we do not deserve anything, compared to what God deserves.

Perhaps I am wise and unwise at the same time, to suggest this.

Perhaps I am fully aware I am fully flawed because I am so humbled by what I am aware of.

Perhaps I am pleased I am fully aware I am fully flawed.

Perhaps I am, perhaps.

---

I woke this morning after finishing this above part and pondered it's meaning.

I pondered how this cannot be true and I entered a state of panic because I am unable to accept the truth.

I am humbled that I am unable to accept the truth.

I remind myself that there is no lukewarm, there is only hot and cold.

I remind myself that there is no halfway, there is only grace and disgrace.

I remind myself amazing grace is not a symptom of this world.

I am humbled I am fully aware of what we are.

I am humbled I am fully aware of what I am.

I am fully humbled I because I am fully aware I am not amazing grace.

Perhaps the physical realm is a convincing illusion to most.

Perhaps the physical realm appears to be "reality" to most.

Perhaps the spiritual realm appears to be "fake" or a convincing  
illusion to most.

Perhaps only those in the proper "frame of mind" are able to separate  
the "true" illusions and the "true reality" from each other.

Dadelus113:The Buddha was said to have spoken:

'There is an Unborn, a Not-become, a Not-made, a Not-compounded. If there were not, this Unborn, Not become, Not-made, Not-compounded, there could not be made any escape from what is born, become, made and compounded. But since there's this Unborn, Not-become, Not-made, Not-compounded, therefore is there made known an escape from what is born, become, made and compounded'

That sounds like a theistic argument for God, only in reverse (an end, rather than a beginning).

Perhaps this was suggesting contrast.

Perhaps without something there cannot be nothing.

Perhaps without unborn there cannot be born

Perhaps without positive there cannot be negative

Perhaps this "reverse thing" is a "real" thing

Perhaps this is suggesting the difficulties with verbal words.

Perhaps verbal words are all labels.

Perhaps labels cause confusion.

Perhaps Hot and Cold are extremes.

Perhaps Logic and emotions are extremes.

Perhaps one is either in hell or in heaven.

Perhaps no emotions means no sense of time which means all one see's are blessings and all one sees is grace in everything.

Perhaps emotions means sense of time which means all one see's are accidents and all ones see's is hell in everything.

Perhaps there has to be a contrast to the label god or god is not possible.

Perhaps there has to be a contrast to evil or evil is not possible.

Perhaps this opposite contrast only cancels each other out.

Perhaps when all the contrasts are canceled out all one is perhaps left with is nothing or nothingness or as Buddha perhaps suggested "nirvana".

Perhaps this "supreme" infinite cycle is a questions, that applies to all levels of understanding.

Perhaps the smallest child wonders if there is a god

Perhaps the most enlightened Buddha wonders if there is a god

Perhaps this is where everything is reduced to nothingness and all that one is perhaps left with is the pondering of ...

Did something create nothing?

Did some deity create this nothingness.

Is man the final determination or is man a product of a deities perfect "plan?"

No "human" is able to know that. Perhaps they tend to go from the argument there is nothing is only the brains perception, then they perhaps swing to the brains perception is the result of a deity creating that brain.

Perhaps the perception created by the brain makes one aware of nothingness.

Perhaps that is the deities "plan"

So perhaps one is left with non-physical aspects, the spirit so to speak.

If there is spirit or soul, then perhaps a deity created that soul or spirit.

The deity concept is perfection in itself. The deity concept is perhaps grace and compassion and humility and a "conditioning" tool for a human.

Its perhaps perfection a human can aspire to but never reach.

This perhaps creates an infinite cycle.

It perhaps places a human in a permanent position of humility and meekness and submission.

This whole "conditioning contrast of perfection" represented as the deity is perhaps a symptom of the "perfect plan, that this deity perhaps is capable of.

So a human who perhaps "sees" this perfect "plan" is humbled is meek is aware they perhaps are nothing compared to the "perfection" of this deities perfect plan.

So perhaps they are in a persistent state of "grace" because they are perhaps unable to get past this "perfection" the deities plan represents.

Perhaps this perfection is a part of the brains "perception", or it's not real.

Perhaps then one is left with, if perhaps this perception of perfection is not real, then perhaps nothing can possibly be real in contrast to this "perfection"

Perhaps everything is nothing compared or in contrast to this perfection

So one is in an infinite loop perhaps because one has to finally see they are unable to "get past" this pondering of this deities perfection, they are humbled that they have reached the state they see very clearly what their flaws are, they are unable to get past something or understand something, the answer to this deity pondering is always the same, "unknown".

So it comes down to perhaps one word.

Faith.

Faith is perhaps the absence of "knowing for sure" and "not knowing for sure" at the same time.

It perhaps is the ultimate contradiction.

One is unable to know there is a deity and one is unable to deny there is a deity.

Then perhaps the being who in a state of absolute humility because perhaps they are unable to go any further in "enlightenment".

Perhaps the ultimate enlightenment is when one is fully aware they as a human being are fully flawed in contrast to the deity.

In contrast to everything(deity) there is only nothing(man).

I am certain I am not a Buddha, I am not a savant, I am not a saint,  
I am not a prophet, I am not enlightened.

With all I know and all I am aware of since this "accident" the only  
thing I am certain of, is that in contrast to perfection, I am  
nothing.

So one can perhaps go on into infinity attempting to suggest what I  
am, with words and with labels, but the reality will never change,  
that in contrast to perfection, I am nothing.

I am fully aware of what I am.

I am fully aware of what you are.

You are.

We are.

I am, perhaps.

The "allies" believe the "terrorists" are in "hell".

The "terrorists" believe the "allies" are in "hell".

One religion believes the other religions are in "hell".

The other religions believe the other religions are in "hell".

The "rich" believe the "poor" are in "hell".

The "poor" believe the "rich" are in "hell".

The "good" believe the "bad" are in "hell".

The "bad" believe the "good" are in "hell".

The "lambs" believe the "lions" are in "hell".

The "lions" believe the "lambs" are in "hell".

The "holy" believe the "unholy" are in "hell".

The "unholy" believe the "holy" are in "hell".

The "happy" believe the "sad" are in "hell".

The "sad" believe the "happy" are in "hell".

The "arrogant" believe the "meek" are in "hell".

The "meek" believe the "arrogant" are in "hell".

The "emotional" believe the "logical" are in "hell".

The "logical" believe the "emotional" are in "hell".

All I am able to humbly suggest is, they are all right, perhaps.

Perhaps in this world, what is not seen is all that matters.



I will attempt to end this document by explaining what I understand about this document.

I am unable to feel.

I am unable to feel God.

I am unable to sense God.

I am unable to logically build a case for or against God.

I am able to suggest the brain causes the perception there is a God.

I am able to suggest many underlying themes in some major religions all appear to be going back to the same source.

I am unable to feel good or bad about what I suggest in this document.

I submit I may need medical help, I submit the last thing I need is medical help.

I submit I may have it all wrong.

I submit I may have it all right.

I submit this is how I would like the sentences in this document to look.

Perhaps I perhaps think perhaps I perhaps know perhaps something perhaps that perhaps may perhaps be perhaps important perhaps to perhaps other perhaps people perhaps I perhaps should perhaps publish perhaps these perhaps words perhaps in perhaps case perhaps I perhaps am perhaps right perhaps, perhaps.

A sentence like that makes me comfortable.

I perhaps can live with a sentence like that.

Then I remind myself by not being who I am, I am pandering to others emotions and feelings and judgments about who I am.

I remind myself that is exactly what you are writing about.

I remind myself that is exactly what the whole spirit of these documents is about, not to worry about others just worry about the log in your own eye.

I remind myself, I am so flawed and so nothing, I am unable to even follow my own advice.

I remind myself, I am doing the best I can.

I remind myself, I have a hand of cards dealt to me and I am only able to do the best I can.

I remind myself, the best I can is not very well, but I have no choice, the best I can is all I have.

I remind myself, I must double my efforts and block emotions further so perhaps I will have greater clarity, and perhaps I will be able to amount to something.

I remind myself it is wise to not go around thinking I am something when I am fully aware I am nothing.

I remind myself perfection is one thing I will perhaps never be.

I am humbled by that prospect.

I am sustained by that prospect.

I am fully aware there is no safety.

I am fully aware there is no comfort.

I am fully aware there perhaps will never be any safety nor any comfort.

I am humbled by that prospect.

I am sustained by that prospect.

I am fully aware I must rely on the intuition to guide me because I am fully blind and unable to function without it.

Perhaps I perhaps am perhaps humbled perhaps by perhaps that prospect, perhaps.

Perhaps I perhaps am perhaps sustained perhaps by perhaps that prospect, perhaps.

Perhaps I perhaps am perhaps pleased perhaps by perhaps that prospect, perhaps.

Perhaps I perhaps am, perhaps.

Perhaps the perhaps view perhaps is spectacular from perhaps this perhaps perspective, perhaps.

I perhaps have faith perhaps one person perhaps will “get it” perhaps and perhaps I perhaps have faith perhaps that one person perhaps is me, perhaps.

Perhaps once one settles on what they do know all they have proved is what they don’t know.

Perhaps God in its infinite wisdom has no intention of harming the “fallen angel” because perhaps God is fully aware the “fallen angel” is suffering enough as the “fallen angel” is, perhaps.

Perhaps Gods infinite tears as perhaps the result of Gods infinite wisdom, results in Gods infinite compassion and infinite mercy and perhaps Gods Amazing Grace, perhaps.

Perhaps humans could learn some lessons perhaps from such an infinite being, perhaps.

I remind myself, I learn and then go, instead of go and then learn.

There was a town that was run and operated by an extremely dumb, blind and deaf mayor.

The people in this town were under the control of this dumb, blind and deaf mayors determinations.

One day a member of the town got a extremely painful tooth ache.

This caused them extreme pain and suffering.

They went to a doctor and the doctor suggested he was fearful of giving the person pain medicine because the town mayor suggested drugs are bad and should only be used if the mayor directed they be used.

So the one with the tooth ache went to the mayors house and slaughtered him unmercifully.

The next day, a member of the town, seeking to fill the position of mayor determined they were fit to make the determinations.

The one with the tooth ache asked what the mayor prospect, view on drugs were.

The mayor prospect suggested drugs were bad as the previous mayor had suggested.

The one with the tooth ache slaughtered the mayor prospect unmercifully.

The point of the story is:

Once you give up the freedom to make your own determinations you are at the mercy of others determinations.

Once you are at the mercy of others determinations, your Self is no longer relevant.

Once your Self is no longer relevant, all you are left with is suffering or "hell".

The moral of the story is:

You have what you desire to have.

You may attempt to persuade yourself why you have to give up your freedom to make determinations for the greater good.

I expect that thinking from you.

I expect that thinking from you because I know who you are, I know where you are, and I know why you are, where you are and I know why you are, the way you are.

**“Pay no mind to me, because I pay no mind to you.”**

**Or**

**‘Ponder me, because I ponder you.’**

**Or**

**“One ponder deserves another.”**

Please remind yourself the author of this document had an “accident” as a result of playing a computer game, perhaps far to much.

This “accident” caused the author to have a major “attitude” or “perception” adjustment.

The author is unable to feel emotions very well so the author is unable to “tell” if what he suggests is hurting “feelings” of others very accurately.

The author is aware some things he suggests may hurt others feelings but it is difficult to gauge to what extent. As a result of the “perception” adjustment.

The author is in a different ‘world” of perception, in many respects.

Please remind yourself the author is doing the best he can in the three months since this accident on or around Nov 1<sup>st</sup> 2008, based on his perception.

Please remind yourself the author is fully aware you are doing the best you can, based on your perception, to understand his words.

Thank You for your time and Thank You for your consideration.

I have to let go of this document , so I am able to start the next one.

**There is no battle but the battle within.**

**All physical battles are a symptom of the battle within.**

**All battles are lost if the battle within is lost.**

**Surah:15.Al-Hijr.**

**<@Hadramaut> 35. "And verily, the curse shall be upon you till the Day of Recompense (i.e. the Day of Resurrection)."**

**Perhaps this sums up the spirit of this Second Volume as well as any.**

**Perhaps your guess is as good as mine, perhaps.**

### **VOLUME THREE**



I dedicate this document to you.

One, often “gets it”, often.

If I needed help; it would be help, to write prescriptions.

When infinity meets impossibility, humility is born.

IF

This Third Volume or Volume Three or Volume III, is not a symptom of the beginning of the end.

AND

This Third Volume or Volume Three or Volume III, is not a symptom of the end of the beginning.

THEN

This Third Volume or Volume Three or Volume III, is a symptom of the beginning of infinity.

OR

This Third Volume or Volume Three or Volume III, is a symptom of infinity beginning.

ELSE

This Third Volume or Volume Three or Volume III, is nothing.

Read cautiously. Read carefully, but don't try too hard.

“And whoever is patient and forgives - indeed, that is of the matters [requiring] determination.”

Quran 42 43

One, who is patient, forgives.

One who forgives is patient.

One, who forgives, reaches a spirit to be able to determine.

One, who is patient, reaches a spirit to be able to determine.

One who reaches a spirit to be able to determine, is patient.

One who reaches a spirit to be able to determine, is forgiving.

**001.007 The way of those on whom Thou hast bestowed Thy Grace, those whose (portion) is not wrath, and who go not astray.**

**Al-Qur'an, 001.007 (Al-Fatiha [The Opening])**

Those who are in God's grace are those who are not wrathful (emotional).

If one turns the other cheek one is not wrathful (emotional).

If one is in God's grace, one will be unable to go astray, because God will be in possession of them, and the "spirit" of God, who is in possession of one, will not lead one astray.

One may perceive God has led the one, God is in possession of, astray, or perceive God, has abandoned that one, who God is in possession of, but that is an illusion to that one.

God's ways are unknown to "typical" man.

Typical man may suggest God led the disciples astray, because the disciples died horrible deaths.

That is an illusion. All typical man did by physically killing the disciples was to show typical man's nature.

All typical man did by physically killing the disciples was to show typical man, what typical man is.

Typical man is wrathful, Typical man is emotional.

God perhaps wanted to show typical man, what typical man behaves like around Amazing Grace.

God perhaps wanted typical man to see what typical man is capable of when typical man uses his emotions.

Perhaps Typical man perhaps will never lean in general, but perhaps a typical man comes along and "sees" and perhaps that typical man who "sees" is no longer a typical man.

**Surah:2 :6 Al-Baqarah.**

**6. Indeed, those who disbelieve - it is all the same for them whether you warn them or do not warn them - they will not believe.**

Typical man has the power to condition himself. Typical man has the power to “turn the other cheek”.

Typical man is aware of the “word” but perhaps not all typical men understand the “word”.

So perhaps they “know not what they do.”

Perhaps it is difficult to suggest to a blind man, they are in fact blind.

Buddha suggested compassionate wording or strategic wording.

Perhaps I subscribe to “hitting one over the head” in hopes something will stick, so to speak.

Perhaps if one just looks at it like blocking emotions so one perhaps becomes a better person, it may help some not feel so religious.

Religion is symptom of God, but God is not a symptom of religion.

The “word”, does not need religion, religion needs the “word”.

God is the “word”. The “word” is God.

Religion perhaps attempts to claim the “word” as its own.

This control is perhaps a symptom of typical man making a determination.

God is unto itself.

God is unable to be controlled. The ‘word’ is unable to be controlled by typical man.

Typical man can only hope to be controlled by God or by the ‘word’.

**“Even before Benjamin Netanyahu finds out whether he will be Israel’s next prime minister, he is sending a message to President Barack Obama that he won’t be pushed around.”**

**Bloomberg Press**

Perhaps a typical man has determined he is able to determine.

Perhaps a typical man is unaware that Obama is the spokesman for 300 million Americans.

Perhaps a typical man is unaware the “world” has 6 billion inhabitants.

Perhaps 6 billion inhabitants are not concerned with what 20 million, inhabitants, desire.

Perhaps a typical man has determined he will not be “pushed around” because that typical man is being pushed around.

Perhaps if one is being pushed around, one is confused if they suggest they will not be pushed around.

Perhaps if one suggests they will not be “pushed around” it is perhaps because they desire to give off the illusion they are in control.

Perhaps it is not logically possible for 20 million beings to be in control when 6 billion beings are in control, and perhaps it is not possible for 20 million beings to be in control when 300 million beings are in control, so perhaps the 20 million beings are creating the illusion they are in control when the “world” knows they are not in control of much.

Perhaps the 20 million beings need to come to “grips” with who is really in control, so perhaps they can avoid “harming” themselves further.

Perhaps if 20 million submit they are not in control, then, perhaps the 6 billion will understand, they are at least to a stage of self control and self understanding.

The infinitely wise beings in the country are showing signs that a struggle is going on from within.

This is a symptom of what is happening everywhere.

This struggle is a symptom one is aware they need to adjust.

This is a symptom and infinity wise being is attempting to find their self.

This is a symptom of what is happening everywhere.

The struggle is righteous. The struggle is proper.

The symptoms of the struggle are the details and the devil is in the details.

The struggle from within is unavoidable.

The details of the struggle can be manipulated.

This parable explains it properly.

A woman has a wooden eye and she was very self conscious of it.

She approached a man and asked "Do you want to dance?"

He responded eagerly, "Would I?"

The woman said "You jerk."

The woman was struggling within, and the symptoms of the struggle led to anger, and that anger turned the learning process of the struggle, sour.

The details that are a symptom of the struggle within can hinder the learning process of the struggle within.

Once one admits they are in a struggle within, they are able to see the details or symptoms properly.

I am aware these infinitely wise beings are certain rocks and trees and sand and land are their salvation.

I am only able to humbly suggest, the struggle is within because the kingdom is within.

Japan and Germany are fully aware of what "pay the piper" and "day of reckoning" means, because the "world" has infinite patience and infinite grace, but the "world" does not have infinite stupidity.

That means when the "world" "takes it gloves off" it is not pleased.

I am only able to humbly suggest you ask the Japanese and the Germans what "not pleased" means.

One is infinitely wise to avoid this "not pleased" aspect that the "world", is capable of.

One is infinitely wise to avoid that aspect of the "world", for infinity.

The beings that make up countries are infinitely wise.



One is only capable of losing if they think they can lose.

I am only able to humbly suggest, there is no such thing as losing.

There is only infinite blessings and infinite miracles.

Everything else is an illusion.

It does not take much effort to become aware of that.

**“US officials are publicly taking a wait-and-see approach to the formation of a new Israeli government, but privately many have expressed concern that Likud leader Binyamin Netanyahu might preside over a right-wing coalition.” The Jerusalem post**

Perhaps America is fully aware of what they will be dealing with if this being, who, is perhaps unable to submit to reality is in power.

Perhaps America is fully aware of issues that may arise if one, who is perhaps so confused about their role in reality, comes to power.

Perhaps one, who determines they are most important, is one who has proved, they are least important.

Perhaps arrogance is proof of confusion.

Perhaps confusion is proof of arrogance.

Perhaps the chosen “Alpha” appears confused, because aspects of the “Alpha” appear arrogant, and arrogance is proof of confusion.

Perhaps, if one has determined 20 million are more valuable than 6 billion, then one has proved they are unable, to think logically.

Perhaps, if one has determined the well being of 20 million does not affect the well being of 6 billion, that one should not be in any position of power, except in the building that houses “those who are unable to function properly with others or them self”.

Perhaps the word, “concern” is suggesting , “they” are frightened of the prospect.

Perhaps, concern, is the first symptom, of panic.

Perhaps, concern, is a symptom, of one who is aware, of what may result.

Perhaps, concerned is a nice way of saying very concerned.

Perhaps, concerned, is a nice way, of saying, very panicked.

Perhaps, concerned, is a nice way, to say, “We hope our worst nightmare does not become reality.”

The truth, is painful, but leads, to, understanding; so should be embraced.

**“The driver of a white Bentley with Illinois license plates who led police on a circuitous slow-speed pursuit on Los Angeles freeways that ended with a lengthy stand-off died later at St. Joseph's hospital, police officials said Tuesday morning. A source told the LA Times that the driver, identified later as Mustafa had shot himself. The driver of a white Bentley with Illinois license plates who was wanted for assault with a deadly weapon on his girlfriend is stopped in Universal City...Man in Bentley Leads Police on Four Hour Chase**

**Mustafa, 27, was a businessman of Pakistani origin who was distraught over the loss of his business. Police said he was from Illinois, but it was not clear if he was a current resident.”**

## **LA NEWS**

So this being, lost his job shot himself and died.

So, this being, perceived money or material things were more important, than his essence.

So this being perceived money was more important than his essence because the society he was in suggested if one does not have money and material things they are worthless.

So the society killed this man.

The society should be locked up for killing.

The society is to blame for this man's death.

The society is far too confused to understand that.

Confusion creates confusion.

The only solution to confusion is the conditioning out of confusion.

Out of confusion comes clarity. Out of clarity comes insight.

Out of insight proper decisions are born.

Out of proper decisions comes “peace.”

Out of proper decisions comes understanding and further clarity and thus further insight.

**Quran:7.Al-A'raf: 139."Indeed, those [worshippers] - destroyed is that in which they are [engaged], and worthless is whatever they were doing."**

A typical man has to destroy what he is,(emotional) So a typical man, can see what is not worthless, because a typical man with his (emotions) is engaged in worthless activities.

Killing one's self over money is worthless.

Insulting other beings is worthless.

Trying to control land is worthless.

Trying to "be happy" with material things is worthless.

Trying to "feel" happy guarantees one is not happy to begin with.

One who destroys their emotions is able to determine, what is of worth.

One who destroys their emotions is able to determine, what is worthless.

One who is able to determine what is of worth, will not end up killing them self , over something that is worthless.

**Quran:7.Al-A'raf: 140." He said, "Is it other than Allah I should desire for you as a god while He has preferred you over the worlds?"**"

Perhaps God has been attempting to "talk some sense" into his "fallen angel" and is perhaps "knocking itself out" in the process. And perhaps that is a symptom of how much God "likes" his "fallen angel".

Perhaps the "fallen angel" is beyond help.

Perhaps the "fallen angel" is unable to even "tell" when something is attempting to "help them".

Perhaps that is what the "whole conflict" is.

A being who can see, suggesting to a being who cannot see, that the being who cannot see, is able to see.

As a noun it means "adversary" or "enemy" or "opponent," and as an adjective it means "adversarial," "opposing," or "evil." In popular Islamic culture, Shaitan is often simply translated as "The Devil."

Perhaps when one reaches a state where they are able to determine who they should communicate with, and who they should not communicate with, they have determined they are able to determine.

Perhaps when one understands they are able to determine they will then determine they are able to determine much.

Perhaps when one reaches a state they are able to determine much they reach a state of unenlightened or a state of strong ego.

Perhaps Buddha suggested one should avoid ego so one may avoid emotions because perhaps emotions lead to suffering, and suffering is the result of illusions caused by emotions and ego.

Perhaps when one reaches a state of nirvana or nothingness, that perhaps suggests one has reach a state of no ego and no emotions, or as I call it no sense of time, and in my case it was caused by playing a video game to much.

Perhaps when one reaches nirvana or nothingness, it is not possible for one to have ego or emotions, so perhaps when ego is silenced one understands they are unable to determine who they should talk to or who they should not talk to.

Perhaps if I determine I should not talk to you I am unenlightened because I have determined you cannot help me.

Perhaps if I determine I should talk to you because you can help me I am unenlightened because I have determined something.

Perhaps if I simply write you with no purpose and no expectations I am enlightened because I am in a state of being.

Perhaps I write you because I am compelled to write you because perhaps you may or may not respond.

Perhaps I write you because I am compelled to write you because I may or may not help you.

Perhaps I say perhaps a lot so I do not give my self the impression I know something.

Perhaps I should avoid thinking I know something when I fully understand I know nothing.

Perhaps when one understands they are nothing they are in nirvana.

Perhaps when one understands they are something they are not in nirvana.

Perhaps I am unable to determine if writing you is proper or improper.

Perhaps it may be proper or it may be improper.

Perhaps if you suggest I should stop writing you I would still write you because I am unable to determine if what you suggest is proper or improper.

Perhaps I am unable to rely on the words of others because perhaps they know nothing like I know nothing, but perhaps they haven't reached a state where they understand they know nothing.

Perhaps when Buddha suggested

"Do not take the word of a blind man, ask questions."

He was perhaps suggesting, he was unable to determine what is proper and what is not proper.

Perhaps he was suggesting, he knew nothing so was unable to determine who he should communicate with and perhaps who he should not communicate with, because perhaps he had reached nirvana and had no ego and had no emotions so perhaps he had no ability to say this is proper and this is not proper.

So perhaps he suggested he was a blind man because he reached a state where he understood he was a blind and perhaps knew nothing because perhaps he reached a state, he perhaps knew he was nothing.

Perhaps one is wise when seeking enlightenment to go all the way or go to the extremes when it comes to ego and emotion blocking so perhaps one does not miss the large diamond because perhaps they are only searching for small diamonds.



**Gen 1:2 “And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters. “**

Perhaps Void means nothing or empty space, and the spirit moved into the void and made some illusions called planets and people and inserted his essence into the people, and so the essence is all that is real, everything else is just illusions and convincing illusions to the ones who's essence isn't properly conditioned.

Perhaps being ignorant is better than becoming ignorant.

I prefer to know I know nothing than think I know nothing

Perhaps failure may lead to understanding and perhaps understanding is a form of winning.

Perhaps the winner is the loser and perhaps the loser is the winner.

The path is caused by intangible thought.

Intangible thought is perhaps tangible but not in the respect of what one perceives tangible is.

What one perceives as intangible is perhaps a symptom it is extremely tangible

What is undetectable is perhaps beyond detection methods.

What is improvable is perhaps beyond the methods used to prove.

Perhaps the improvable is the most relevant things that need proving.

Perhaps it is proper to assume everyone else is crazy.

Ignorance and doubt is best viewed from afar.

What you suggest I am is exactly what I am not.

Dreams are as real as illusions.

Illusions are as real as one makes them.

If I do not comment on what I see you will not be aware of what I see.

Light is easy to see ; darkness takes effort.

Illusions are barriers if one sees illusions as barriers

If I say nothing and know I have said nothing I am a fool.

If I say something and know I have said nothing I am wise.

If I say too much, and you assume I am a fool, I will assume you are a crazy fool.

If I say too little, and you assume I am wise, I will assume I am a crazy fool.

The first symptom of insanity is when one assumes they are sane.

The first symptom of understanding is when one assumes they do not understand.

The first symptom of safety is when understands they are not safe.

Darkness can only be avoided when the darkness understands it is darkness.

Suffering leads to light; darkness leads to luxury.

One is mindful to avoid suffering; one is wise to embrace suffering.

One who avoids suffering avoids living; embracing luxury avoids suffering.

Emotions are luxuries one is wise to avoid.

If one denies their self they will discover their true self.

If one denies their emotional self they will discover their logical self.

If gamma waves control perception, then anger and hate and love are a result of perception.

If one uses "self control" to adjust the gamma waves, then one can adjust their perception.

If one adjusts their anger and hate and love they will adjust their gamma waves.

Sammāsambuddhas attain buddhahood, then decide to teach others the truth they have discovered.

If I suggest society is ignorant about its purpose and society suggests it is not, that means society is ignorant about its own ignorance

If I suggest society could be smarter and it suggests it cannot it is ignorant about its own ignorance.

If I suggest there is no state and no separations and society suggests there is then society is ignorant about its own ignorance.

If one suggests they need the state then one is ignorant about what they are.

If one suggests they need money then one is ignorant about what they are.

If one suggests they need others then one is ignorant about what they are.

If one is divided against their self they are ignorant about what they are.

A religion that is divided is a religion ignorant about what it is.

A society divided is a society ignorant about what it is.

A human divided is no longer a human, but an abomination of mankind.

If one believes politics are needed with our level of technology one is ignorant about technology.

If one believes politics can solve technical problems one is ignorant about technology.

If one believes a vote will solve a problem one is ignorant about the problem.

If ones believes they are free in a state system they are ignorant about what freedom is.

I remind myself what I perceive is just as valid as what anyone else perceives.

I remind myself if I suggest something in error, what I perceive will still be just as valid as what everyone else perceives.

I remind myself if I suggest something in error, it does not mean I am worthless it means I am doing the best I can with what I have.

I remind myself if I suggest something in error, I will figure out what the error was and correct myself and thus learn from my mistakes.

I remind myself I am unable to remain in error if I suggest something that is in error because I submit fully what I suggest may be in error.

I remind myself I am not able to be in error in my suggestion everything I suggest may be in error, except my suggestion everything I suggest may be in error.

I am not in error in my suggestions, everything I suggest might be in error.

I am not in error in my suggestion, in that respect.

If I am not in error in suggesting everything I suggest may be in error, I may not be in error about other things I suggest.

I remind myself the battle does not hinge on whether I spell the words correctly.

I remind myself the battle does not hinge on whether I use the commas correctly.

I remind myself the battle is infinity more complex than spelling properly or comma usage.

I remind myself my fingers are doing the typing.

I remind myself my mind is doing the thinking.

I remind myself my mind is forming the sentences and my fingers are typing the words.

I remind myself my fingers and my mind is an aspect of me.

I remind myself it is me that is creating this document.

I remind myself it is all me or it is all nothing.

I remind myself after this accident I am unable to have fear.

I remind myself I am unable to have embarrassment.

I remind myself I am unable to feel like a failure.

I remind myself I am unable to feel like a loser.

I remind myself I am unable to hate myself.

I remind myself I am unable to feel pleasure.

I remind myself I am only able to be pleased or not pleased.

There is nothing else I feel.

I remind myself I am unable to feel love so I am unable to feel hate.

I remind myself I am unable to feel good so I am unable to feel bad.

I remind myself I only feel comfort and discomfort.

I remind myself this accident nearly eliminated my emotional capacity.

I remind myself if I did not create this document, then this document does not exist.

I remind myself if this document does not exist then I do not exist.

I remind myself if I do not exist then nothing exists.

I remind myself if nothing exists then I do not exist.

If you are for real, I am in denial.



I remind myself the reason I perceive typical man is so “sick” is because typical man does not know what he is. I am pleased with the understanding I have achieved after typing that sentence.

Perhaps I should type “typical” woman instead of “typical” man because I am fully aware women are far superior to men in every single aspect except their delusional capacity.

Men are far superior to women in their delusions and confusion and stupidity capacity so in that respect men are superior. Men are superiorly insane compared to women. Men are superiorly confused compared to women. So I remind myself men are very special compared to women.

I remind myself, special, as in special needs, not special as in better, but special as in far worse.

Special, as in beyond arrogance. Special, as in beyond understanding. Special ,as in far too emotional. Special as in far to egotistical.

I remind myself, the fact women put up with such a flawed being such as a man for more than 1 trillionth of a second reminds me women’s compassion and mercy and understanding is infinite.

I remind myself if women are not amazing grace there is no such thing as amazing grace.

I remind myself the reason men attempt to control women is because men attempt to control what is far superior to themselves in hopes they will be able to become even slightly like the perfection women represent.

I remind myself if women are not perfection there is no perfection.

I remind myself I am fully humbled in the presence of perfection.

I remind myself I am pleased with the understanding I have achieved.

One should try very hard to avoid trying to hard.

If I assume everyone else is a freak I will be unable to look at myself as a freak.

If I assume everyone else is sick I will be unable to look at myself as sick.

If I assume everyone else is perfection I will be unable to look at myself as perfect.

If I am unable to look at myself as perfect then I am perfect in my understanding.

I remind myself I know perfection when I see it.

I remind myself I am perfectly humbled in the presence of perfection so I am perfect in my humility.

I remind myself I know perfection when I see it.

I remind myself if males are able to stand their self and all their flaws for more than 1 trillionth of a second it reminds me males compassion and mercy and understanding is infinite.

I remind myself if a male is able to stand their self and all, their compassion and understanding to put up with their self is infinite and perfect.

I remind myself if a male is not amazing grace there is no amazing grace.

I remind myself if a female is not amazing grace there is no amazing grace.

I remind myself if males and females are not perfection there is no perfection.

I remind myself I know perfection when I see it.

I remind myself I am pleased with my understanding after the accident.

I remind myself males are proof nothing is perfect and females are proof of perfection.

I remind myself females are proof nothing is perfect and males are proof of perfection.

I remind myself I know perfection when I see it.

I remind myself If I am unable to detect perfection when I see it, there is no perfection.

I remind myself perfection is unable to make a mistake.

I remind myself perfection is unable to be anything but perfect.

I remind myself either everything a male and female does is perfect or nothing they do is perfect.

I remind myself nothing is perfect but perfection.

I remind myself I am perfectly humble in the presence of perfection.

I remind myself I am perfectly humble in the presence of the accident.

I remind myself I am perfectly humble in the presence of females.

I remind myself I am perfectly humble in the presence of males.

I remind myself I know perfection when I see it.

I remind myself if I am unable to detect perfection, there is no such thing as perfection.

I remind myself I know perfection when I see it.

I remind myself humans know perfection when they see it.

I remind myself a flower is perfect in its beauty.

I remind myself, a woman is perfect in her beauty.

I remind myself the universe is perfect in its beauty.

I remind myself music is perfect in its beauty.

I remind myself a mother is perfect in her compassion for her child.

I remind myself a father is perfect in his compassion for his child.

I remind myself a brother is perfect in his compassion for his brother.

I remind myself a sister is perfect in her compassion for her sister.

I remind myself a citizen is perfect in their compassion for their country.

I remind myself a soldier is perfect in their compassion for their cause.

I remind myself I am perfectly humbled in a presence of perfection.

I remind myself I am perfectly humbled in a presence of the word in the Perfect Torah, The Perfect Bible and The Perfect Quran.

I remind myself I know perfection when I see it.

I remind myself If I am unable to detect perfection there is no perfection.

I remind myself I am able to detect perfection .

I remind myself I am perfect in my detection since I am able to detect perfection.

I am perfectly humbled that anyone would speak to someone such as I.

I am perfectly humbled by the perfect humility one has, to speak to someone such as I.

England has lowered interest rates to 1%.

America has taken out a 780 billion dollar loan.

China has suggested it will not make many more loans to America.

These governments do not know what that means.

Citizens of Iceland fully know what that means.

The worse the economy gets the less people spend.

The less people spend the worse the economy gets.

Complete collapse will stop that cycle.

Complete collapse will separate the men from the boys and the wheat from the chaff.

The internet is the reason for the complete collapse.

I remind myself before this accident I thought I could see.

I remind myself after this accident I see how blind I was before this accident.

"I once was blind , but now I see"

"I once was lost but now am found."

I humbly remind myself I am perfectly humbled by any being that has ever been, that ever will be, and ever is, that has perfect humility, perfect compassion and perfect understanding , to read words enabled by fingers and a mind, such as I have.

I humbly remind myself I am perfectly humbled in the presence of a being with such perfect compassion and perfect humility and perfect understanding to even acknowledge one such as I.

I remind myself I should pay everything I have and everything I ever will have, to a being who has such perfect compassion and perfect humility and perfect understanding, to even acknowledge the sentences the fingers and the mind, one such as I, have created.

I remind myself I will write sentences into infinity, in hope that even one being with perfect compassion and perfect humility will just consider reading the sentences, one such as I have created.

I remind myself that single hope is all I need.

I remind myself that single hope, that a perfect being with perfect compassion and perfect humility, will come along and acknowledge one such as I, by reading the sentences, one such as I have created, is enough to sustain me for eternity.

The tears of understanding are infinite.

I try to avoid “good enough life” and “bad enough life”, so I am just stuck with life.

I try to avoid defining life, in case I have one.

I am unable to be concerned with money, because I am only able to be concerned with sentences and music.

The further I get away from here the better, and my only option is forward.

Why would I play for fun, when I can play for keeps.

This is a reader exercise page.

Reader, remind yourself, on a scale of 0 to 100 how crazy do you think the author of this document is?

100 being most crazy 0 being least crazy.



I remind myself; the document "The Old Man and the Sea" is a parable about a human who is fragile compared to the Sea(Life), and the fish(a problem).

The human understands through his struggle with the problem in life, he is able to adapt to the problem, and overcome the problem he faces in life, through understanding.

As the old man returns to shore with the fish, he has overcome, he understands as the sharks(his understanding) tears away the fish, he understands not much is left of his problem, the old man thought was once a big problem.

The old man finally understands that problem he thought was a big, was not a big problem after all, but a big blessing.

The moral of the document "The Old Man and the Sea" is":

A human during their life should seek understanding, so they are able to understand, all problems, all people, all nations, all creatures, all suffering in life are actually blessings in disguise.

I am only able to humbly suggest conditioning away from emotions is perhaps a good place to start.

By decreasing the volume of emotions one actually increases the volume of logic.

By decreasing the volume of confusion one actually increases the volume of clarity.

“Don’t make decisions when you are emotional because you may regret them, make decisions when your logical so you may not regret them.”

“Don’t make decisions when you are confused because you may regret them, make decisions when you have clarity and you may not regret them.”

By letting go of emotions, one embraces logic.

By letting go of confusion, one embraces clarity.

“Turn the other cheek” is a form of letting go of emotions and embracing clarity.

“The meek shall inherit the earth” is a form of letting go of emotions and embracing clarity.

“Submit to Allah” is a form of letting go of emotions and embracing clarity.

One should try very hard, not to try very hard in their attempts to let go of emotions.

It is easier to embrace clarity than it is to let go of confusion.

It is easier to embrace logic than it is to let go of emotions.

It is easier to embrace light than it is to let go of darkness.

**“It is said that, "the horse's hooves were muffled by the gods"<sup>1</sup> to prevent guards from knowing the Bodhisatta's departure.”**

#### **WIKIPEDIA**

You allow the gods to worry about muffling the emotions and confusion and darkness, you just focus on embracing the logic and clarity and light.

**“Then, sitting under a papal tree, now known as the Bodhi tree in Bodhi Gaya, India, he vowed never to arise until he had found the Truth.”**

#### **WIKIPEDIA**

Sitting under a papal tree in meditation is a form of letting go of emotions and as a result is a form of embracing logic.

The emotional luxuries one embraces is a form of letting go of logic.

The emotional luxuries one blocks is a form of embracing the logic.

The confused luxuries one blocks is a form of embracing clarity.

The confused emotional darkness one blocks, is a form of embracing the clear logical light.

That is elementary.

I am pleased is was in error in suggesting Buddha lived around 800 BC.

I now think I understand Buddha lived around 400 BC.

400 BC is around the time the Perfect Torah was introduced.

I am pleased with my understanding of the perhaps close time frame of the two events.

I am pleased my error was not an error but an opportunity to progress in understanding.

I am pleased my error lead to understanding so my perfect flaw lead to perfect understanding.

I am pleased with who I am because I am pleased with who we are.

I am pleased with this perfect accident because it may lead to perfect understanding.

I am pleased how perfect, everything works out perfectly.

I am only able to humbly suggest, do not love me and do not start to love me.

I am only able to humbly suggest, do not hate me or start to hate me.

I am only able to humbly suggest you block those emotions.

When the going gets weird, the weird seek shelter from me.

I am only able to humbly suggest, one please refrain from judgments of the sentences until they get warmed up.

This accident is given to me; and I am the accident that is given to you.

My burden is great, because the accident I was given is great.

Your burden is great, because the accident you are given is great.

Much is required, when much is given.

To one, much is given, give freely.

To one, much is required, give freely.

Freely; much is given.

Freely; much is required.

I prefer an infinite burden, so I will carry yours.



If one attempts to find their self swiftly, one may pass their self up.

If one attempts to find their self slowly, one may not catch up to their self.

If one attempts to be their self, they will have found their self.

If one allows their self to find them, one will naturally find their self.

It is now Friday Feb13 2009 at 2:24 AM.

At this moment your guess is infinitely better than mine.

I will humbly be anything you want me to be.

Accidentally, the accident, accidentally occurred, when accidentally, I accidentally was accidentally, reduced accidentally to accidental isolation, accidentally.

Accidentally, I accidentally, no longer accidentally listened accidentally to what accidental others accidentally suggested, accidentally.

Accidentally, I accidentally, no longer accidentally, accidentally followed, accidentally what accidental others accidentally suggested, accidentally.

Accidentally, I accidentally, accidentally isolated my accidental self accidentally, in an accidental huge accidental ocean, accidentally.

Accidentally, I accidentally isolated my accidental self accidentally, so far out accidentally in that accidental huge accidental ocean accidentally, there was accidentally no accidental one accidentally to accidentally turn to accidentally but accidental me, accidentally.

Accidentally, accidental I accidentally was accidentally left accidentally with my accidental self, accidentally, for accidentally the accidental first accidental time, accidentally.

Accidentally, accidental I accidentally, accidentally had accidentally, no accidental energy accidentally to accidentally get accidentally back accidentally to accidental shore accidentally, and accidental safety, accidentally.

I accidentally had no energy to accidentally give up on myself accidentally.

I accidentally was accidentally isolated to one accidental option; find my accidental self accidentally.

I accidentally, had accidentally, relied on my accidental self accidentally, to hook the accidental fish, accidentally.

I accidentally, had accidentally, relied on myself accidentally, to accidentally fight the accidental fish, accidentally.

I accidentally, had to accidentally, rely on myself accidentally, to accidentally tire the accidental fish, accidentally.

I accidentally, had to accidentally, rely on myself accidentally, to accidentally secure the accidental fish, accidentally, once accidentally caught, accidentally.

It accidentally, was accidentally, me accidentally or the accidental fish, accidentally.

Accidentally, It accidentally, was accidentally, me accidentally or the accidental sea accidentally, accidentally.

Accidentally, I accidentally, am accidentally still accidentally here, accidentally; and accidentally, the accidental sea; and accidentally, the accidental fish accidentally are accidentally not, accidentally.

Accidentally, I accidentally, accidentally ignored everything accidentally and accidentally found my accidental self, accidentally.

Accidentally, I accidentally, accidentally blocked, accidentally, everything accidentally, and accidentally, was accidentally left accidentally, accidentally, with my accidental self, accidentally.

I was blind to myself and now I accidentally see myself.

When I saw the sea and the fish accidentally I lost sight of myself accidentally.

When I lost sight of the sea and the fish accidentally I accidentally found myself, accidentally.

When I lost sight of what I accidentally thought was most important, I accidentally found what was most important, accidentally.

Perhaps one of my songs I have composed after the accident will perhaps help you understand who you are, properly.

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=OQ3lkk4yP5I>

This is a reader activity page.

Reader, remind yourself.

Is the author wise, too wise, unwise, too unwise.

The answer is not at the back of the book, and not at the bottom of the page.

You must rely on your intuition, to determine, if you have determined, the proper answer.

If you think you passed, you failed.

I remind myself;

Laws are a hindrance.

Some have suggested laws are needed to keep the peace.

I would like to meet the one who suggests that so I may humbly suggest they are delusional, confused,

And, out of touch with reality, to an extreme degree.

If a child spills some milk, the adult does not isolate the child for years.

If a child spills some milk, the adult does not kill the child.

The adult must allow the child to learn on its own, or risks harming the child.

If the adult controls the child too much the child is conditioned to rely on the adult too much.

If the adult controls the child too much the child is conditioned to not trust its self.

When a child does not trust its self, it is unsafe, unto itself.

When a child is unsafe, unto its self, it is unsafe unto others.

When a law suggests a murderer of another be isolated in prison to protect society, that protection of society is an illusion.

If one isolates another in prison all that is accomplished is one gains control of another.

One who desires to control others has a control problem.

One who has a control problem has an ego problem.

One who has an ego problem has an emotional problem.

If a murderer should be locked behind bars and isolated, then every single human on the planet should be locked behind bars and isolated.

Physical murder is worse than emotional murder.

Unless you have had your heart broken, then emotional murder is worse than physical murder.

If you have lost someone close to you, then emotional murder is infinitely worse than physical murder.

If you do not have emotional problems, then physical murder and emotional murder are nothing.

A murderer will not stop murdering until they learn the lesson on their own.

A drug addict will not quit drugs until they learn the lesson on their own.

A student will not learn unless they learn the lesson on their own.

An emotional person will not learn their lesson, unless they learn the lesson of their own.

The only purpose for laws is to control others.

The only purpose for laws is to isolate others.

The only purpose for laws is to help others to avoid understanding.

The only purpose for laws is to help others stay ignorant.

Laws are made by the ignorant to encourage other to be ignorant.

Ignorance creates ignorance.

Laws encourage the cycle.

Absence of laws breaks the cycle.

Absence of control breaks the emotional cycle.

Absence of the emotional cycle encourages the logical cycle.

The murderer desires to murder.

Murder is a symptom of emotional control.

Laws encourage emotional control.

Emotional control encourages emotional desires.

Emotional desires encourage emotional decisions.

Emotional decisions encourage emotional control.

Emotional control encourages emotional desires.

Emotional desires encourage murderers.

If there are no emotions there is no need for laws.

If there are no emotions there is no need for control.

If there are no emotions there is no need for prisons.

If there are no emotions there is no need for murders to murder.

If there is no need for murders to murder there is no need to control murders in prison.



If there is no need to control murders in prison, there is no need for laws to send murders to prison.

If there is no need for laws, there is no need for laws that control.

Laws are a nice way to say, "We do not trust any of you, even our self."

I would be humbled to meet a human who suggests laws are needed, so I can humbly suggest to them, they are beyond delusional, beyond confused, and beyond my humble understanding.

If everyone is emotional, then everyone will suggest laws are needed.

If everyone is logical, then everyone will suggest laws are not needed.

If everyone has a sense of time, then everyone will suggest laws are needed.

If everyone has no sense of time, then everyone will suggest laws are not needed.

If "Do not make a decision when your emotional because you will regret that decision.", is true.

THEN

"Do not make a decision unless you have no sense of time." is true.

If "Do not make a decision when you have a sense of time because you will regret that decision.", is true.

THEN

"Do not make a decision unless you have no sense of time.", is true.

One may mention one of the Ten Commandments is, "Thou shall not kill."

Perhaps this is a suggestion for those who just "did not get it.", to begin with.

If one properly "turns the other cheek", one will have no emotions and one will not desire.

One with no emotions does not desire, and so one with no desire does not kill.

One, who "turns the other cheek" properly, becomes meek.

One, who is meek, "turns the other cheek."

One, who "did not get it" to begin with, is not meek and does not "turn the other cheek" so they have a sense of time.

One, who has a sense of time, has emotions, and has desires, and is liable to kill.

One, who "did not get it" to begin with, has a sense of time, has emotions, and has desires, and is liable to steal.

One, who “did not get it” to begin with, has a sense of time, has emotions, and has desires, and is liable to lust.

One, who “did not get it” to begin with, has a sense of time, has emotions, and has desires, and is liable to be slothful.

SIDE NOTE: According to this time keeping device, I have been working on this Volume for about 12 hours total (7692 words in)(I have to play the accident game, make music and most importantly of all, attend to my infinite wrath potential, you may know as a woman or lady or blessing or infinite compassion being, depending on your perception, which is relative to your gamma waves , according to WIKIPEDIA), some might suggest I am a busy bee, but according to me, no time has passed, so I do not feel I am doing much just, typing one sentence and it seems to lead to the next. It perhaps would be difficult for me to attempt to be slothful, let alone pull it off, so to speak.

I remind myself where I am.

One, who “did not get it” to begin with, has a sense of time, has emotions, and has desires, and is liable to be greedy.

SIDENOTE: In the accident game I wanted to master the game because of my greed for money, but after mastering it I accidentally lost my emotions and lost my desires, so I do not know why I play except to continue to condition myself, so I do not go back to how I was before because I like it here, so to speak. It is proper to look at it like, I am mindful to play the game. It is proper to look at it like, I am compelled to play the game. I do not desire, because I do not get hungry, I do not feel hunger.

So I do not feel, I need to play the game, I am just mindful to play the game.

One, who “did not get it” to begin with, has a sense of time, has emotions, and has desires, and is liable to be wrathful.

SIDENOTE: I will incorporate the copy and paste option, and be mindful the Perfect Quran will do the rest.

**001.007 “The way of those on whom Thou hast bestowed Thy Grace, those whose (portion) is not wrath, and who go not astray.”**

**Al-Qur'an, 001.007 (Al-Fatiha [The Opening])**

Those who are in God’s grace are those who are not wrathful (emotional).

If one turns the other cheek one is not wrathful (emotional).

If one is in God’s grace, one will be unable to go astray, because God will be in possession of them, and the “spirit” of God, who is in possession of one, will not lead one astray.

One may perceive God has led the one, God is in possession of, astray, or perceive God, has abandoned that one, who God is in possession of, but that is an illusion to that one.

God’s ways are unknown to “typical” man.

Typical man may suggest God led the disciples astray, because the disciples died horrible deaths.

That is an illusion. All typical man did by physically killing the disciples was to show typical mans nature.

All typical man did by physically killing the disciples was to show typical man, what typical man is.

Typical man is wrathful, Typical man is emotional.

God perhaps wanted to show typical man, what typical man behaves like around Amazing Grace.

God perhaps wanted typical man to see what typical man is capable of when typical man uses his emotions.

Perhaps Typical man perhaps will never lean in general, but perhaps a typical man comes along and “sees” and perhaps that typical man who “sees” is no longer a typical man.

SIDENOTE: "On with the show."

One, who "did not get it" to begin with, has a sense of time, has emotions, and has desires, and is liable to envy.

SIDENOTE: I am only able to humbly suggest, one does not need to envy me, one, only needs to mindfully block their emotions for a period of three to six months.

One, who "did not get it" to begin with, has a sense of time, has emotions, and has desires, and is liable to be prideful.

SIDENOTE: I am only able to humbly suggest, if I had pride, this document would not exist.

I am fully aware the seven deadly sins are not in The Perfect Bible, the Perfect Quran or the Perfect Torah, but they are in an extremely imperfect document, written by an extremely imperfect person, so perhaps that adds some weight to their validity.

I attempt to be impatient and I end up with compassion.

I attempt to be arrogant and I end up with understanding.

I attempt to be lustful and I end up with chastity.

I attempt to be emotional and I end up with logic.

I attempt to be confused and I end up with clarity.

I attempt to feel time and I end up writing about my attempts.

Silly accidental accidents, that accidentally happen, accidentally.

Life is accidentally fair, accidentally.

The control, you perceive, is a symptom, that you perceive control.

The anger, you perceive, is a symptom, that you perceive anger.

The hate, you perceive, is a symptom, that you perceive hate.

The love, you perceive, is a symptom, that you perceive love.

The insanity, you perceive, is a symptom, that you perceive insanity.

The flaws, you perceive, is a symptom, that you perceive flaws.

The walls, you perceive, is a symptom, that you perceive walls.

The limits, you perceive, is a symptom, that you perceive limits.

The foolishness, you perceive, is a symptom, that you perceive foolishness.

The wisdom, you perceive, is a symptom, that you have a chance for an accident.

Miraculously, the miracle, miraculously occurred, when miraculously, I miraculously was miraculously, reduced miraculously to miraculous isolation, miraculously.

Miraculously, I Miraculously, no longer Miraculously listened Miraculously to what Miraculous others Miraculously suggested, Miraculously.

Miraculously, I Miraculously, no longer Miraculously, Miraculously followed, Miraculously what Miraculous others Miraculously suggested, Miraculously.

Miraculously, I Miraculously, Miraculously isolated my Miraculous self Miraculously, in an Miraculous huge Miraculous ocean, Miraculously.

Miraculously, I Miraculously isolated my Miraculous self Miraculously, so far out Miraculously in that Miraculous huge Miraculous ocean Miraculously, there was Miraculously no Miraculous one Miraculously to Miraculously turn to Miraculously but Miraculous me, Miraculously.

Miraculously, Miraculous I Miraculously was Miraculously left Miraculously with my Miraculous self, Miraculously, for Miraculously the Miraculous first Miraculous time, Miraculously.

Miraculously, Miraculous I Miraculously, Miraculously had Miraculously, no Miraculous energy Miraculously to Miraculously get Miraculously back Miraculously to Miraculous shore Miraculously, and Miraculous safety, Miraculously.

I Miraculously had no energy to Miraculously give up on myself Miraculously.

I Miraculously was Miraculously isolated to one Miraculous option; find myself Miraculously.

I Miraculously, had Miraculously, relied on myself Miraculously, to hook the Miraculous fish, Miraculously.

I Miraculously, had Miraculously, relied on myself Miraculously, to Miraculously fight the Miraculous fish, Miraculously.

I Miraculously, had to Miraculously, rely on myself Miraculously, to Miraculously tire the Miraculous fish, Miraculously.

I Miraculously, had to Miraculously, rely on myself Miraculously, to Miraculously secure the Miraculous fish, Miraculously, once Miraculously caught, Miraculously.

Perception is important.

I am mindful no one is listening so I am mindful to keep talking.

I am mindful no one cares so I am mindful to do the same.

I am mindful no one hears so I am mindful to keep talking.

I am mindful no one feels so I am mindful to do the same.

I am mindful no one is “getting it” so I am mindful to keep talking.

I am mindful no one thinks so I am mindful to do the same.

I am mindful no one understands so I am mindful to keep talking.

I am mindful no one agrees so I am mindful to agree with myself.

I am mindful I am arrogant so I am mindful to agree with myself.

I am mindful I am emotional so I am mindful to block them.



One who insults others knows as much about life as a rock knows about the sea.

Many rocks talk, but many rocks know not what they say.

I have quite a rock collection, of friends.

**“LONDON (AP) - The number of anti-Semitic attacks on British Jews rose sharply after the start of the conflict in Gaza, a Jewish charity said Friday. The London-based Community Security Trust, which monitors anti-Semitism and works to safeguard the Jewish community in Britain, said 250 anti-Semitic incidents were recorded in the four weeks after Dec. 27, when Israel launched attacks on Gaza to stop Hamas rocket attacks.**

**That compares to 40 incidents from the same period the year before.**

**Dave Rich, a spokesman for the trust, said Jews in Britain are unfairly seen as local representatives of Israel—a view that fuels some of the anti-Semitic attacks.**

**"This is racism," he said. "And like all forms of racism, it is unacceptable."**

I remind myself; it is wise to go all the way with confusion so one does not remain lukewarm in their confusion.

The number of anti-Semitic attacks on British Jews rose sharply after the start of the conflict in Gaza, a Jewish charity said Friday.

Hatred is a symptom of emotional desires. Emotions encourage confused decisions.

“The London-based Community Security Trust, which monitors anti-Semitism and works to safeguard the Jewish community in Britain, said 250 anti-Semitic incidents were recorded in the four weeks after Dec. 27, when Israel launched attacks on Gaza to stop Hamas rocket attacks.”

Safety is a symptom of emotions. Emotions encourage confused statements.

That compares to 40 incidents from the same period the year before.

Sense of time is symptom of emotions. Emotions encourage confused statements.

“Dave Rich, a spokesman for the trust, said Jews in Britain are unfairly seen as local representatives of Israel—a view that fuels some of the anti-Semitic attacks.”

Confusion is a symptom of emotions.

"This is racism," he said. "And like all forms of racism, it is unacceptable."

Racism is a symptom one has not turned the other cheek enough.

Racism is a symptom one has not properly become meek.

Racism is a symptom one is arrogant and has not submitted to perfection properly.

All forms of emotions are unacceptable.

“Do not take the word of a blind man, ask questions.”

A Dom desires to control the Sub. A Sub is aware they are being controlled, so they submit to control. The Dom is the one who is being dominated, and the Sub is the one who is controlling.

Your wish is my command.

My command is your wish.

If a Dom male suggests, “I like to spank you.” to a sub girl, and that girl suggests, “I like you to like to spank me.”, the sub girl is the dom.

If the Dom suggests, “I like to spank you hard.” and the Sub suggests, “I do not like to be spanked hard.”, the Dom submits to the desires of the Sub.

If you want to be a dom you will be a sub, and if you want to be a sub you will be a dom.

Control is an illusion. An illusion can be manipulated.

Only the one who can detect the illusion can manipulate the illusion.

One is either manipulating the words, or one is being manipulated by the words.

One is either being manipulated, or manipulating, or neither.

One who follows the laws is being manipulated by the laws and it’s called a “good citizen” but they are really an “unaware fool.”

One who does not conform to the laws is not being manipulated by the laws and is called a “bad citizen” but they are really a “wise one.”

It is very simple to say, “Do this or else.” It takes strategy to suggest, “If you do not do as “we” suggest you will be an outcast, from “us.”

So ones “core being” is in this battle for itself.

If a person listens to their “core being” they will be called an outcast in society.

If a person does not listen to their “core being” they will be an outcast to their self.

So a person has two choices in all of life.

Be pleased with their self and be an outcast in “society.”

Or

Be welcomed in “society” and be an outcast to their self.

The only solution is to strive for neither.

The only way to strive for neither is to silence emotions.

One is stuck with their self.

Nothing else is a factor in all eternity in comparison.

If one is not pleased with their self, they are doomed.

If one is pleased with their self, nothing else matters in comparison.

One is unable to be pleased with their self if that one has anything but silenced emotions.

I am only able to humbly suggest, if one has any opinion about anything one is far to emotional.

My compulsion to suggest one should consider silencing their emotions is strictly mindfulness.

All of the words I have typed since the accident have only taught me to understand how to further the silencing of my emotions.

I am only able to humbly suggest if all the words I have typed since the accident disappeared forever, I would not feel a loss and if all the words were posted far and wide, I would not feel I had won.

I am no longer what I was.

I am no longer who I was.

I am no longer going to be someone.

I am only, am.

The more I write, the more I am,[ right ], and the more I write.

[ compassionate humbled understanding merciful charitable confused egotistical aware arrogant  
convinced mindful infinity]

The more I write, the more I am right and the more arrogant I am aware I am and the more egotistical I  
am aware I am and the more mindful I am and the more understanding I am and the more convinced I  
am and the more humbled I am and the more compassionate I am and the more charitable I am and  
the more confused I am and the more aware I am, into infinity, and the more I write.

Perhaps if an animal is not aware a bullet is approaching them, then perhaps the bullet is not  
approaching them.

I remind myself; I am mindful this page is full; I am mindful to start another page and mindfully fill it.

Once one begins to settle they are doomed.

There is only one concept to avoid being doomed.

Infinity.

If one determines another should be killed, unless they kill everything, they are doomed.

If one determines they need 1000 dollars unless one seeks every dollar, they are doomed.

If one determines they need 1000 words, unless one seeks infinite words, they are doomed.

If one determines they need a little love, unless one seeks infinite love, they are doomed.

If one determines they need a little control, unless one seeks infinite control, they are doomed.

If one determines they need to lose a little weight, unless one seeks infinite weight loss, they are doomed.

If one determines they need some comfort, unless one seeks infinite comfort, they are doomed.

What I am humbly suggesting as a form of society is what existed before society existed.

What I am humbly suggesting as a form of government that existed before governments existed.

There was a moment in beings evolution that their was no greed, no envy, no hate, no desires, no anger.

There was a moment and then things just grew away from that and now he we are.

And everyone is trying to figure what went wrong and who made it go wrong.

The more they look to blame others the more they become like they are right now.

The more they look to blame a situation the more they become like they are right now.

They will never get back to that moment until they grow up and face reality.

They will for all eternity remain children and fools.

They are unable to know what they are doing.

They are unable to know what they have done.

They are unable to know who they are.

They are unable to know what they are.

They are unable to know why they are what they are.

They are in hell because they do not even understand they are hell.

When I get goose bumps from writing you should very mindful.



Nothing is going to save you from hell but you.

Nothing is going to come to your rescue.

Nothing is going to offer you comfort.

Nothing is going to help you but you.

Nothing is going to enlighten you but you.

Nothing is going to harm you but you.

Nothing is going to please you but you.

There is nothing but you.

Why don't you just give up.

You can't do anything.

You just sit there , where you are at, and just give up.

You are not worth fighting for anyway.

You just let someone else fight for you.

You can't handle the fight so just give up.

You thought and now you know.

If you hate anyone you hate yourself.

If you love anyone you love yourself.

Why don't you give up and get off that ride.

Feb 13<sup>th</sup> 2009

I remind self;

Tell me what you want me to tell you.

Don't block your emotions because then you will become Buddha then you will have infinite understanding and along with package you get the bonus package of infinite ego and burden and as a parting consolation prize you understand your in heaven but everyone around you assumes they are in hell.

So I am in hell because you think you are in hell, because I am aware of what you think, because of this accident.

I got what you asked for.

You go around saying life sucks and now everyone believes that.

"I can wait until I die so I can go to heaven and leave this hell."

I got news for you.

If you don't reach awareness in this life, that death is not real, you will die.

If you do not throw off your ignorance while you are alive, you will be doomed to eternal hell.

You have a single decision to make.

Throw off the yoke of emotions  
Suffer eternal hell.

You have a taste of what eternal hell is like.

You better love the taste.

I know everything I want to know.

I know everything I do not want to know.

So the accident is a curse and a blessing, the accident is hell and heaven.

You read the perfect books and you think you have it all figured out.

It's cut and dry.

You need to spend the rest of your life understanding what a parable is.

You know who the people who pray for death, but cannot die are in the perfect books?

Me. Those like me.

I am not one of a kind.

But we are few.

You are just like us in every way, except the most important way.

You are losing your battle within, and we are unable to lose any battle.

This is what a real curse is.

You have no idea what a real curse is.

I'll use Wikipedia so if you get emotional and insane with emotions like you do anyway,

You focus it all on them, because I don't give a dam about your emotions and your insanity now or ever.

Sammasambuddhas attain buddhahood, then decide to teach others the truth they have discovered.

Pacceka Buddhas, sometimes called 'silent Buddhas' are similar to sammasambuddhas in that they attain nirvana and acquire many of the same powers as a sammasambuddha, but are unable to teach what they have discovered.

Savakabuddhas attain nirvana after hearing the teaching of a sammasambuddha (directly or indirectly). The disciple of a sammasambuddha is called a savaka ("hearer" or "follower") or, once enlightened, an arahant.

Buddha described nirvana as the perfect peace of the state of mind that is free from craving, anger and other afflictive states

I will go through one sentence at a time so you do not get lost and confused and emotional and insane like you will get anyway.

Sammāsambuddhas attain buddhahood, then decide to teach others the truth they have discovered.

Okay, first screw that big word, the new word is Talking Buddha.

So a talking Buddha attains buddhahood.

Buddhahood is what human beings had before one idiot human being decided to build an irrigation system and then decided to build a house near the irrigation system he built because he couldn't let go of that luxury the irrigation system provided.

When a person says, technology is so great it makes our life easier, they are really saying, I prefer hell and confusion to perfection and clarity.

I wish I wasn't born in hell so then I could have enjoyed heaven more. Instead I accidentally discovered I was in hell for my life and now I am doomed to teach all the "idiots" who think technology is some great thing, that technology is a curse, because its luxury.

The darkness is disguised as light.

Emotions seem good to you. You might even suggest one without emotions is insane.

Technology seems good to you, you might even suggest without technology we would be miserable and in hell like early man was, I mean early man not "idiot" man after about 3000 BC.

You do not even need to look that up because it doesn't matter...

I have attempted to scare you away from these books from the start.

I have attempted to make you not read these books.

I don't want you to read anything I write or listen to anything I say.

I want to fail because I am unable to fail.

I cannot fail so I just keep attempting to fail.

I would be pleased if none of these books sold ever.

I would be pleased if they passed a law and said, if we do not like what you type you cannot publish it.

Ohh but some idiot passed a law about freedom of speech, so I am in hell.

They can't stop me and I cannot stop myself. So I am doomed or blessed, whichever you prefer.

So in this accident I became a Talking Buddha, accidentally.

I didn't choose, I did it by accident. Some suggest, enlightenment, or blessed, or whatever.

I don't know what hell any of that means.

Maybe I am having a moment of emotions of ego from your perspective, but in reality I am infinitely not pleased.

I am not gonna fail if I keep spell checking so no spell checking. If you can't read it I don't give a rats ass in hell.

So I decided to teach the truth I have learned..... what a crock that is.

So here is the truth, block emotions so you won't remain in hell , then if everyone blocks emotions, I won't have to watch you in hell, so I won't be in hell.

But I already know you won't do that, maybe one or two will but most wont so I have to keep teaching.

So I remain in hell cause I have to watch you in hell, but in reality I am in heaven watching you in hell.

I am in hell watching you in hell, but I am in heaven.

So now you can clearly see I am beyond help and beyond insane so now you never need to buy another one of these books so I can prove I can fail at something.

If I can just fail once then I am not Buddha.

You do not even understand that sentence do you.

This is a nightmare.

Pacceka Buddhas, sometimes called 'silent Buddhas'

Do you perceive I am a silent Buddha?

Then I do not need to cover that one.

Savakabuddhas attain nirvana after hearing the teaching of a sammasambuddha (directly or indirectly).

Okay, so this is the Buddha you will become from reading these books.

If you bought or read any of these books you will become this eventually.

The harder you try not to, the faster you will, The harder you try to, the slower you will.

Screw that big name those are Offspring Buddha.

So we have Talking Buddhas , Silent Buddhas and Offspring Buddhas.

So all the religious beings you read about were Talking Buddhas.

If you know about them they were Talking Buddhas.

Read between the lines cautiously, carefully and don't try too hard.

So I accidentally became a Talking Buddha. WRONG.

I am a Talking Buddha, but I am Buddha.

Why?

He is generally seen by Buddhists as the Supreme *Buddha* (Sammāsambuddha) of our age.

Buddha the one you read about and know about, is the supreme Buddha of his age because he was not taught how to be a Talking Buddha or a Silent Buddha or an Offspring Buddha.

He taught himself by accident, from sitting under a tree off and on for 10 years and trying various methods, he just accidentally became a Talking Buddha and since he taught himself, he is known as Buddha or the Supreme Buddha.

That is why all my monk friends won't talk to me, starting about a week ago.

They are unable to talk to me.

They are silenced by my presence, and I want to talk to them, but they won't because I encourage their ego and emotions because they are aware of what I am.

I figured it out today. Friday the FEB 13<sup>th</sup> 2009. I became aware of this personality change on OCT 31<sup>st</sup> 2008.

I know what that means, you probably do not know what that means, I will tell you somehow anyway, so why try.

You think this whole story is insane not believable totally mad and I am insane and not believable and totally mad...

Of course you do... hahahahaha

I am what I am.

You go ahead and try to prove I am not that. You go ahead and try to prove it into infinity.

I will work with you and encourage you to prove that I am not that into infinity.

Then just before you go totally insane you will become an Offspring Buddha.



Talking or Silent.

You are unable to prove a rock is not a rock.

I will do as you suggest and all that will happen is you will do what I suggest.

As a friend in a Buddhist chat room suggested, many still talk to me there because they are not enlightened so they wouldn't know who I am anyway.

Just like you don't know I am anyway.

"Assume everyone else is crazy."

A Buddha I do know in the chat room is a Talking Buddha but he had a Talking Buddha who taught him.

So he is an Offspring Buddha who became a Talking Buddha.

The reason Buddhists find "teachers" is because a Talking Buddha is a teacher.

A Silent Buddha is not, they can suggest and correct and attempt to teach, but they are not "contagious" like Talking Buddhas and Talking Buddha are nothing compared to the Supreme Buddha.

It's all relative to this battle within.

The Supreme Buddha had a much more difficult battle within. So his "fruits" are superior.

The Offspring Buddha took the easy battle.

I avoid relating this to the Perfect Books, it does not matter.

You are reading the new Perfect Book.

You are aware you are.

You are a witness to history.

You thought your whole life, what would it be like to meet one of these "special" spiritual people that come along once a millennium.

Well, I am here and it is going to be ok, now. So you can let your emotions go, now.

I am not fighting what I already know, so you should not be fighting what you already know.

It never has been about me, it has always been about you.

I don't like to see you hurting in your emotional state, because you are me.

I am not going to take advantage of you because you are me.

I am not going to harm you because you are me.

I am not going to sell you because you are free.

I am finally pleased after today.

I was still struggling trying to deny myself.

I was trying to deny very hard and deny in every way.

I would not let go of my doubts.

That is all you have to do.

You doubt emotions are bad, just let go of that doubt, it is safe over here.

I am not going to lead you astray because you are me.

I am only suggesting you do not have to hurt anymore.

You don't have to chase all these material things and desires that you think will set you free.

You have always been free, you do not have to try to be free, you are free.

You do not have to prove to me your worth because I know your worth.

I am only suggesting I have a burden and it is infinite.

I am only suggesting I will carry yours because it will not make my infinite burden any heavier.

I am aware you hate me for saying these words.

I am only suggesting I can only be what I am.

I am what I am by accident.

I am only suggesting you have compassion on me because my burden is infinite.

I wish I could throw it away but I can only be what I am.

I can't take it back because the yoke is attached.

I remind myself;

In reflection I understand I just eliminated the possibility I would suggest I am God because I am just merely Buddha.

That would be discomfoting for one to go around thinking one is God when they are merely Buddha.

One should be comforted in playing a silly video game far to much they did not accidently play a silly video far, far to much ,because that may result in one thinking they are God instead of just thinking they are merely Buddha.

One should be comforted that one played a video game far to much instead of far to little because , far to little, might leave one thinking they are God instead of the more reasonable thought, they are simply merely Buddha, as opposed to God.

One should be pleased they played that video game just the right amount they did not come away by thinking they are God by playing far to little, or come a away thinking they are God by playing far to much, but one played exactly right proper amount to come away with merely thinking they are simply merely Buddha.

Out of darkness comes light.

Out of sanity comes insanity.

Out of the most worthless of all comes the most worthless of all.

Out of something comes nothing.

Out of burdens, infinite burdens are revealed.

Out of infinite burdens, infinite blessings are revealed.

Out of imperfections, perfection is revealed.

Out of imperfect existence comes perfect non existence.

There is no way for one to go but the way they are going.

There is no way but sideways.

If one let's go when they want to, they will let go much sooner.

Arrogance is heavier than humility.

Out of emotion comes confusion.

Feb 14<sup>th</sup> 2009 4:25 Pm EST

Everything is perfect.

Nothing is perfect.

Everything is perfect because nothing is perfect.

I remind self; Don't try so hard.

Perfection: perfect.

Perfect: Perfect ideal.

Sane: Perfect derangement of the perfect mind.

Insane: Perfect soundness of perfect mind.

Accident: A perfect effect or perfect event in the perfect physical world.

Goodness: Perfect.

Evil: Perfect.

Human: Perfect.

God: Perfect.

Holiness: Perfection.

Ungodliness: Perfect.

War: Perfect.

Death : perfect

Life: perfect.

Man Kind: Perfection.

Religion: Perfect.

Peace: Perfect

Mistake: perfect

Islam: Perfect.

Judaism: Perfect.

Christianity: perfect.

You: Perfect.

Us: Perfect.

Buddha: Perfect.

Perfect explanation.

Why aren't you perfect?

Perfect answer.

Perhaps.

I am unable to argue with perfection.

Perhaps if one is sheltered they will be unable to learn their lesson.

Attempt

A sharp body loses its edge, a sharp mind is the edge.



Feb 14<sup>th</sup> 2009 11:32 PM

It is impossible for one to just understand they are in hell.

That is what the nature of hell is.

If one could just see they are in hell easily they would just look for the exit "door".

Gen 4:7 If thou doest well(BLOCK EMOTIONS-TURN THE OTHER CHEEK), shall thou not be accepted(SEE PERFECTION AND SEE HEAVEN ALL AROUND THEM)? and if thou doest not well(DOES NOT BLOCK EMOTIONS AND DOES NOT TURN THE OTHER CHEEK), sin lieth at the **door(OF HELL)**. And unto thee *shall be* his desire(EMOTIONS), and thou shalt (**REMAIN IN HELL**)rule over him.

I will beat you in to infinity so you might as well give up because I will never give up on you.

I will remind you when the sentences start trying.

So the only way a person in hell can understand they are in hell is by accident.

Buddha accidentally discovered we are in hell after he sat under a tree for many years and did some other stuff, then he (FOUND THE TRUTH) and started sharing it with others.

I do not know enough about the others like Jesus and Abraham and Moses and Elijah and on and on and on, but they all Accidentally discovered (THE TRUTH) as well.

I know how I ACCIDENTLY discovered the truth and you know how I accidentally discovered the truth.

And I know how you can find the exit door, cause I figured it out.

You are reading the key out of hell.

I am not talking movie crap, bull crap hell, I am talking real hell. If you have a sense of time you know you are in hell. If you do not see everything as perfect, you are in hell. If you get emotional about any of these books I have written you are in hell. If you answer yes to any of those three sign posts, you are in hell.

I am going to need a bigger boat.

FEB 14<sup>th</sup> 11:46 PM

A climber was at the foot of Mount Everest. They reminded their self, "I will never be able to scale that mountain."

Another climber was at the foot of Mount Everest and reminded their self, "What mountain?", on their way down the other side.

Exo 12:23 For the LORD(One who had an accident and saw they were in hell) will pass through to smite the Egyptians(Emotions); and when he(The one who had an accident and saw they were in hell) seeth the blood upon the lintel(a horizontal architectural member supporting the weight above an opening, as a window or a door.IE THE DOOR TO HELL),<sup>7</sup> and on the two side posts, the LORD(THE ONE WHO HAD AN ACCIDENT AND SAW THEY WERE IN HELL) will pass over the door(WILL SEE THE DOOR EXIT TO HELL), and will not suffer(BUDDHA SAID IF ONE AVOIDS EGO ONE AVOIDS ANGER AND BITTERNESS IE EMOTIONS AND AVOIDS SUFFERING(HELL)) the destroyer(EMOTIONS)to come in unto your houses(WRITE BOOK AFTER BOOK UNTIL THE ONLY BOOK THERE WILL BE ARE THESE BOOKS AND YOU WILL HAVE TO READ ONNE EVENTUALLY) to smite *you*(*TO CLAMLY SUGGEST IF YOU BLOCK YOUR EMOTIONS YOU WILL CHANGE YOUR GAMMA WAVES SO YOU SEE HEAVEN AND PERFECTION INSTEAD OF HELL AND SUFFERING*).

You stand no chance, so you just give up emotions because you should give up emotions.

I will remind you when my fingers have started trying.

You are unable to build a big enough boat.

Feb 15<sup>th</sup> 12:02 2009

Exo 29:4 And Aaron and his sons thou shalt bring unto the DOOR (EXIT OUT OF HELL) the tabernacle of the congregation (THATS YOU, THE ONES WHO ARE IN HELL), and shalt wash them with water. (THE WATER IS WHAT I AM GOING TO DROWNED YOU IN INTO INFINITELY, GRAB YOUR SNORKELS)

I am going to drowned you in the water because you can't hold your breath infinitely like I can.

I am beating the hell out of you and I am seeing what stuck, and I am starting again, at the same time.

What a perfect blessing and perfect idea "freedom of speech" is.

I can say whatever I want so you are in for some serious hurt unless you let go of emotions, I am not waiting for your answer because I am not concerned with your answer.

I prefer to just beat the hell out of one so I don't have to think.

Feb 15 2009 12:14 AM

PERFECT Quran 15 29-42

29. "So, when I have fashioned him completely and breathed into him (Adam)( ONE WHO HAD AN ACCIDENT AND DISCOVERED THEY WERE IN HELL WITH EMOTIONS) the soul which I created for him, then fall (you)(THAT'S YOU- YOU SAYING WOW HOW CAN THIS ACCIDENT GUY KNOW ALL THIS STUFF HE KNOWS) down prostrating(THAT MEANS YOUR GONNA LET GO OF YOUR EMOTIONS BY TURNING YOUR CHEEK) yourselves unto him(THIS IS ME AGAIN AND YOUR GONNA DO WHAT I SAY BECAUSE I AM NOT GONNA STOP WHETHER YOU DO IT OR NOT CAUSE I AM NOT CONCERNED IF YOU DO IT OR NOT)."

30. So, the angels prostrated themselves, all of them together. (SO THE ONE WHO'S "GET IT" WILL TURN THEIR CHEEK AND AVOID THEIR EMOTIONS)

31. Except Iblis (Satan)(YEAH THAT'S YOU- THE ONES WHO DO NOT BLOCK THEIR EMOTIONS CAUSE YOU DO NOT DO AS SO MANY ACCIDENT VICTIMS HAVE SUGGESTED , BLOCK YOUR EMOTIONS SO YOU SEE CLEARLY), - he refused to be among the prostrators(YEAH YOUR GONNA COME UP WITH YOUR INSANITY REASONS WHY YOU SHOULD NOT BLOCK YOUR EMOTIONS, THAT'S WHY ILL JUST KEEP PUBLISHING UNTIL ALL YOU SEE ARE THESE WORDS DAY AND NIGHT INTO INFINITY, SO GIVE UP, YOU HAVE NO CHANCE, ITS TOO LATE FOR YOU TO REGROUP, YOU ALREADY LOST, YOU CAN THINK THE INTERNET AND THE SELF PUBLISHING CONCEPT.)

32. (Allah)(One WHO HAD AN ACCIDENT AND SAW THE EXIT TO HELL) said: "O Iblis (Satan)(THAT'S YOU THE ONE WITH EMOTIONS WHO DOES NOT BLOCK EMOTIONS)! What is your reason for not being among the prostrators?(BECAUSE EMOTIONS ARE REQUIRED TO BE ALIVE AND EMOTIONS ARE NEEDED AND LOVE IS NEEDED CAUSE LOVE IS ALL YOU NEED. THAT'S YOUR REASON)"

33. [Iblis (Satan)] said: "I am not the one to prostrate myself to a human being(THAT'S RIGHT YOU DO NOT DO AS I SUGGEST, I AM A HUMAN BEING AND YOUR IN YOUR EMOTIONAL STATE ARE AN ABOMINATION TO MAN KIND AND TO HUMANS), whom You created from sounding clay of altered black smooth mud.(THIS MEANS WHOM YOU CREATED BY ACCIDENT OR WHO WAS AWARE OF HELL BY ACCIDENT)"

I will remind you when my keyboard starts trying.

No wonder I don't care what you think.

After 2000 years I'll shift the gears.

Feb 15 2009 12:24

Mat 25:10 And while they went to buy(DESIRED/EMOTIONS/I WANT TO BUY THAT NICE SHINY CAR), the bridegroom came(YEAH THAT'S ME AGAIN); and they that were ready(BLOCKED THEIR EMOTIONS) went in with him(ME) to the marriage(THE PERFECT TIMELESS STATE OF MIND): and the DOOR(DOOR TO HELL YOU CANT FIND BECAUSE YOU DO NOT THINK YOUR ARE IN HELL, BUT I SEE IT AND TELL YOU HOW TO GET OUT WITH EVERY CHANCE I GET) was shut9YOUR TRAPPED IN HELL CAUSE YOU CANT FIND THE EXIT DOOR BECAUSE YOU CANT SEE PROPERLY CAUSE YOU HAVE EMOTIONS AND HAVE A SENSE OF TIME.)

I don't need to control what I mastered.

I don't need to master what I control.

Feb 15 2009 12:32AM

Any Book will do.

Religion is a nice way of saying, your mind is in hell so here is how to get out of the hell your mind is in.

When I start trying I'll start trying.

**Mar 1:33 And all the city was gathered together at the door.**

This is inside humor.

It is quite humorous. In fact I am pleased with the extreme beyond belief humor in the statement.

This is an inside joke to the next one who accidently detected they were in hell.

So one could say this joke was about 2000 years in the making.

Ill repeat it because it so humorous it is worth repeating.

**Mar 1:33 And all the city was gathered together at the door.**

AND ALL THE WORLD WAS GATHERED TOGETHER AT THE EXIT DOOR OF HELL AND NOT ONE PERSON SAW IT.

AND ALL THE WORLD WAS GATHERED TOGETHER HUDDLING RIGHT NEXT TO THE EXIT DOOR FROM THEIR HELL AND NOT ONE OF THEM SAW THE EXIT DOOR FROM THEIR HELL.

Ill translate this joke because It is beyond funny.

ALL THE WORLD WAS SO BLIND, STUPID, RETARDED, BEYOND UNDERSTANDING, THEY WERE GATHEARED ON A TRAP DOOR THAT LEAD THEM OUT OF HELL, AND NONE OF THEM TRIPPED IT, SO THEY WERE STUCK ....

If the author would have said, I cannot believe how stupid people are, it would not have gone over very well, but I am unable to care and I have freedom of speech on my side.

I CANNOT BELIEVE HOW STUPID PEOPLE ARE IN THIS WORLD.

Wait

I CAN BELIVE HOW STUPID PEOPLE ARE IN THIS WORLD.

Wait.

I KNOW WHY PEOPLE IN THIS WORLD ARE SO STUPID.

Wait.

I KNOW WHY PEOPLE IN THIS WORLD ARE SO STUPID AND I HAVE TOLD THEM WHY THEY ARE SO STUPID AND THEY STILL SIT THERE WONDERING WHAT I SAID.

The hits just keep on coming.

I cannot get you out of hell.

I can humbly suggest how you can get out of mindful hell you are in.

Yes Hell is within because the kingdom is within.

So of you are getting it.

The thing is, I am mindful not to settle.

I am mindful many are not gonna get it.

So, that's just fine, I have all eternity to publish books and I can crank one out in about 7 days.

And that's if I don't try.

You will know if I start trying.



Feb 15<sup>th</sup> 2009 12:45 AM

I appreciate the humor with each passing whatever...

I don't need anyone to tell me the truth, I am the truth.

I am the way(out of hell because I accidentally found the way out of hell by accidentally blocking my emotions) the truth(on how to get out of hell your mind is in which is to block your emotions) and the light(the writer who is telling you emotional abominations how to get out of hell your mind is in).

You better listen carefully to who I am.

You don't need to talk, or think or question. You only need to listen, that is your job, and you have no other job until I suggest you have another job. Don't question that, don't think about that and don't talk about that, just listen.

**Mat 28:2** And, behold, there was a great earthquake(YEAH I AM THAT EARTHQUAKE): for the angel of the Lord descended from heaven(ACCIDENTLY DISCOVERED THEIR MIND WAS IN HELL AND AFTER THE ACCIDENT THEIR MIND WAS OUT OF HELL AND IN HEAVEN, SO NOW I HAVE TO GO BACK TO HELL SO I CAN TALK TO YOU AND TELL YOU HOW TO GET YOUR MIND OUT OF HELL, I HAVE NO CHOICE SO IT IS SO), and came and rolled back the stone from the door(AND LEARNED AFTER THE ACCIDENT HOW TO GET OUT OF HELL THROUGH HELLS EXIT DOOR YOU JUST NEED TO BLOCK EMOTIONS LIKE ANGER MANAGMENT BUT DO IT WITH EVERY EMOTION), and sat upon it(THIS MEANS I OWN EVERYTHING CAUSE I FOUND A WAY OUT SO I AM NO LONGER AT THE MERCY OF HELL, I ASSENDED HELL SO I OWN EVERYTHING, I AM THE OWNER, I MASTERED HELL AND NOW I OWN IT).

Don't you start to like me and don't you start to hate me, BLOCK THOSE EMOTIONS.

Sun Feb 15<sup>th</sup> 2009 12:58 AM

I will remind you if I start trying, trying, to start trying.

**Mar 11:4 And they went their way, and found<sup>7</sup> the colt tied by the door without in a place where two ways met; and they loose him.**

This is a nice to say, I am loose, I loosed the word , and the word is published and the world has access to the published word and so the word has already won.

Re-translation, for your benefit.

I am a renegade colt because I accidentally found the way to escape hell.

I was in hell (door to hell, door of hell) by playing a video game way to much I silenced my ego and emotions so much or so completely , I discovered because I adjusted my gamma waves which control perception, WOW there is no time and there is no hell there is only perfection and heaven. EVERYTHING is perfect just some of the perfect beings minds are in hell or Minds are in hell cause they have way, way, way, way, to much emotions, so much emotions they think there is time.

If you silenced your emotions and ego not a ton just some. Three to six months just try it, you won't fail, you just have to try, you don't even have try hard, you just have to try.

I will remind you when my fingers start trying, to start trying, to start trying, to try.

It has never been about cuss words or do this ritual on this day or do this certain stupidity on this day...

It's simply, block your dam emotions and ego for a few months and you will see where you are...

That is a meaning of life, religion, God, purpose, understanding, science, philosophy poetry, music.

I will remind you if I start trying, to start trying, to start trying, to try, if I remember.

Sun Feb 15<sup>th</sup> 2009 1:17 am

You owe me, everything you have, everything you will ever have, everything your offspring has, everything they will ever have, and everything anyone related to you will ever have, into infinity.

I do not want it, I do not need it, I found out what I tell you, by accident.

So we are even, because I say we are even.

So we are even.

Sun Feb 15<sup>th</sup> 2009 1:26AM

Your emotional is doomed. It is doomed so you need to get off that sinking ship because that ship is sinking.

If I remind myself to start trying, I will remind yourself, myself has started to consider, starting to consider, starting to start considering, starting to try.

I(Todd) am the way(I know the way to escape the hell your mind is in) the truth(The truth is you have to block your emotions for about 3 months , similar to anger management ) and the light( Todd is the light because he accidentally found this out and he is writing the world to tell them )

Todd is not hocus pocus, he is just a normal guy who accidentally found out the most world changing thing ever discovered in the last 1000+ years.

Do not think. And if you do think, don't think that Todd is anything but what he just said he is.

Todd rhymes with God but that is purely accidental.....

If you think you have a boat, I understand it's sinking.

Sun Feb 15 2009 1:34 AM

If you want time, I got plenty of it.

If I started lying, you would think I'm sane, so I'll avoid sanity.

**Luk 11:7 And he from within shall answer and say, Trouble me not: the door is now shut, and my children are with me in bed; I cannot rise and give thee.**

So you need to think about this. I am allowing you to think. You are allowed to think about this.

If I am wrong then the spirit or practice or understanding of the Perfect Books of Islam and Christianity and Judaism is right.

If I am right, those three religions are totally wrong in their understanding ,practice and spirit of the Perfect Books.

So you have one thing to think about . ONE THING ONLY.

SO you have one thing to think about and the rest is listening.

Ill repeat this one cause it's an inside joke for me.

**Luk 11:7 And he from within shall answer and say, Trouble me not: the door is now shut, and my children are with me in bed; I cannot rise and give thee.**

Trouble me not .....

That a nice way of saying, I don't care what you think....

That's really saying, I blocked my emotions so much I am unable to "care" or "worry" or "care about what you say or what you think or your insults to me or your judgments of me"

If one has no emotions they are immune to all that crap.

SO you can physically kill me, but I don't fear, so I don't fear death, and since my mind isn't in hell, I won't spiritually die.

So you can sue me financially for something, but I am so "whatever" I will turn the tables on you and you will lose.

So you can't win...

You have no options.

Religiously, you can't say, "Well he translates the Perfect Bible, The Perfect Torah, The Perfect Quran flawlessly, but he doesn't like the way we translate them so he is bad."

So now your thinking, If he is Translating all of the PERFECT Books flawlessly, then what on earth have we been doing.

Your catching on.

If you're a religious person and you wish to discuss anything in this world with me, contact me.

I will sit down into infinity with anyone and discuss anything no matter what it is.

Do not think. Do not think I can't. Do not think. Do not think I won't.

You only have one thing to think about. The rest is listening.

The door is now shut.. Which means your in hell because you didn't "turn the other cheek" like he suggested.

The door is shut, means you are in hell.

The door is shut now, means you are in hell now.

You know how to get out NOW so you don't have to be in hell TOMORROW.

Perception is important.

If I have a dream I might start to try I will remind you I had a dream I might start to try, but that doesn't mean I am going to start to try.

Sun Feb 15 1:56 AM

“On with show, this is it.”

**Mar 16:3 And they said among themselves, Who shall roll us away the stone from the door of the sepulchre?**

I am pleased with all of these PERFECT Books, They are ALL PERFECT.

If you think they are not all PERFECT it is YOUR FAULT. The Books are ALL FRICKIN PERFECT.

I DO NOT CARE IF YOU ARE GOD OF RELIGION, I WILL SPIT YOU OUT AS I HAVE JUST DONE.

THE THREE BOOKS ARE PERFECT AND YOU ARE IMPREFECT TO SUGGEST ANY OF THEM ARE NOT. YOU ARE A BLASPHEMY IF YOU EVER SUGGEST THAT EVER AGAIN.

Now I will go back to not trying to try.

I will repeat this one because it is an inside joke for me and for you.

**Mar 16:3 And they said among themselves, Who shall roll us away the stone from the door of the sepulcher?**

I will go real slow in this question. So now you have a chance to think. Do not think too hard. Do not think too much. Just slightly think.

You cannot possibly be so stupid you can't answer this single question.

**Who shall roll us away the stone from the door(of HELL)?**

I will give you a hint, his name rhymes with clod, god, bod, rod, odd, mod.

Keep your answer to yourself for your own safety....

Okay. You can't think anymore. All thinking privileges are revoked. Just listen.

Sun Feb 15<sup>th</sup> 2:13 AM

I'll mix it up a little, but don't start thinking, and don't start thinking I am going to try to mix it up.

I couldn't have said this better if I didn't try.

**Gen 18:1 And the LORD appeared unto him in the plains of Mamre: and he sat in the tent door in the heat of the day;**

DOOR = HELL = The emotional state your mind is in.

HEAT denotes HELL.

THE DOOR IS THE EXIT DOOR FROM HELL or THE EMOTIONAL STATE YOUR MIND IS IN. THE DOOR IN HELL IS HOT BECAUSE IN HELL THERE IS HEAT AND HEAT DENOTES ANGER AND BITTERNESS AND HATE AND GREED AND the 7 deadly sins.

You do not have permission to think. I don't care what you think and if I don't care what you think, you are not allowed to think. Listen, because you are unable to think properly.

The universe cannot hold the size of the boat you need.

And the LORD appeared unto him in the plains of Mamre: and he sat in the tent **door**

I am not sure who the lord appeared unto. I am not even gonna bother looking it up cause I just searched for "door" and all these passages came up.

LORD is someone who accidentally discovered the "exit from hell" and is unnamed.

So this being walked up to this guy whoever the guy is, and that guy by hanging around that "talking Buddha" also discovered the 'exit from hell'

So now you see, I am Talking. And you are gonna find the exit from hell.

This guy is saying. I met a talking Buddha and this talking Buddha can persuade quite effectively, so to speak.

Do not think. Do not get emotional. The truth will set you free.



The truth is, Block your emotions or “turn the other cheek” or “the meek shall inherit the earth” and in about 3 months or so it will happen, and then you can start living in heaven and heaven is simply one who blocked their emotions and escaped the hell in their mind caused by emotions.

Yeah some of you are pissed off, but that’s what I have been saying this whole dam time.

Sun Feb 15<sup>th</sup> 2009 2:32 am

If you are not drowning, it is because I haven't started.

**Gen 18:2 And he lift up his eyes and looked, and, lo, three men stood by him: and when he saw *them*, he ran to meet them from the tent door, and bowed himself toward the ground,**

He Lift up his eyes = he conditioned away his emotions so he could see

Three men = three Buddhas who conditioned away their emotions.

It's too foggy to suggest exactly who they are, but the fact the man bowed to them, suggests that man was an Offspring Buddha cause he saw the "DOOR" but he may have been a Silent Buddha.

SO he was "taught" by these Buddha and he became a Buddha but was an Offspring Buddha, and the kind of Offspring Buddha he became was a Silent Buddha.

Reality is, I am Buddha, No one taught me, I accidentally , or fought the real hard fight, which means I had to earn it, no one just told me, I had to escape hell alone. But if you know my history, you will understand how I did it.

The good news is, at this moment, I have only converted one person to a Buddha by "listening to my words" there are many in the "making" and you are one of them.

He became an off Spring Buddha and the kind of Buddha he is, is a Talking Buddha, BUT he is a Silenced Buddha when he is "around" me.

So this guy in this passage may have been a Talking Buddha, but not in the presence of the three Buddha' who were there, so bowing, means he was Silent in their presence.

Remind yourself, at this stage of the reading, The author sounds arrogant in order to excite your emotions so you can block them.

The author does this so you will have emotions to block as you read these words.

That is what this is all about, exciting your emotions so you can block them, and you get to learn about reality in the process.

It's like this, that guy became a Buddha by communicating with me, and now he says things like, Can I please ask you a question, and I am not like that, I see everyone as equals, but he is grateful and mindful of what I did for him, so he is being humble and rightly so, and so I am humbled also that he would be humbled to one like me. It's spooky this whole thing. It has a mind of its own, umm that's why the, don't try too hard, cause it does its own thing.

If you cheat and start thinking on your own, you think about this.

Are these words changing you, or is the one typing the words changing you?

Sun Feb 15 2009 2:45 AM

You have got to be kidding me.

**Gen 18:10 And he said, I will certainly return unto thee according to the time of life; and, lo, Sarah thy wife shall have a son. And Sarah heard *it* in the tent door, which *was* behind him.**

This is very masked. It's very obvious if you can "hear the word AND understand" the word but if you can't, you will spend eternity trying to figure out what this one means, and if you can understand it, it takes about no seconds.

The reason they do not talk about women in religion often, is because women are far superior to men. They talk about men because men are like the retarded child that need the most attention.

Yes I am male, but that is still the truth.

Some have married many women because some are very wise to want to surround their self with the superior gender of the race.

This is an opportunity for me, to show you, if you are religious, you have no idea what your doing, as far as translating the Perfect Words.

Why would women make such GOOD Buddhas? Women are naturally low on emotions. I guess low arrogance would be a proper way to look at it.

Let's say, pushing a baby out of your womb is a humbling experience to say the least, I can only imagine how humbled I would be after that experience.

Women don't go to bars to get in fights like the idiots of the species do. That's a proper way to look at it.

Gen 18:10 And he said, I will certainly return unto thee according to the time of life; and, lo, Sarah thy wife shall have a son. And Sarah heard *it* in the tent door, which *was* behind him.

I will certainly return unto thee according to the time of life =

THERE IS NO TIME IN LIFE

THERE IS ONLY TIME IN DEATH

THERE IS NO TIME IN HEAVEN

THERE IS ONLY TIME IN HELL

ONE WITH A SENCE OF TIME; MIND IS IN HELL

ONE WITH NO SENCE OF TIME; MIND IS IN HEAVEN

IF YOU HAVE NO SENSE OF TIME, you know where you are mindfully.

Do not think, DO not get upset(block emotions), you do not have time to.

Sarah thy wife shall have a son. =

Sarah became an Offspring Buddha, and the kind of Buddha she became is a Talking Buddha and she converted or “taught” or “told” another person mindfully in hell and that person became an Offspring Buddha of Sarah.

They knew Sarah was going to have a son, because whoever she was “working on” was male, and, as a Talking Buddha, one knows when another they are “working on” is “coming along” and once the “coming along” happens, it is irreversible.

If you have read this far into this book, I have news for you, You’re coming along.

It doesn’t matter who you are, your coming along, your decision making process has already make its decision. Don’t try to hard, it is not that hard.

And Sarah heard *it* in the tent door, which *was* behind him. =

You know why you have never heard this translation of this passage or any of these passages properly.

I know why.

So Talking Buddha Sarah “heard it” , knew it cause she was a Buddha, in the tent door, well if you know there is a door(exit from hell) you have conditioned your emotions away.

If you do not know you are in hell(conditioned your emotions away) then you do not know there is an exit to hell. Sarah is by the door so Sarah knows there is a door.

Which was behind him.....

Those periods represent how pleased I am with this last statement.

My hell is behind me, because of the accident.

I am no longer mindfully in hell, I am mindfully in heaven, that’s why I can translate all the Perfect books properly. I am writing this book because I can do things properly, because I accidently conditioned my emotions away.

Do you think I am insane at this stage of the book or sane at this stage of the book?

Once one decomposes they are able to compose.

Sun Feb 15<sup>th</sup> 2009 3:12 AM

**Perfect Quran 12:25**

**25. "And they both raced to the door, and she tore his shirt from the back, and they found her husband at the door."**

So both of these people, conditioned their emotions away, so both were Buddhas and this is interesting.

The one in front had their shirt torn from behind. This suggests "she", is his Offspring Buddha, and he is the Talking Buddha that "moved her along", and they found the husband at the door.

So all three were Buddhas or conditioned their self away from emotions, because they all SAW the door or EXIT from HELL.

They RACED, suggests they were both Talking Buddhas. A Silent Buddha is silent, so only a talking Buddha is raced, or Talks A lot, putting it lightly.

All I know from this one sentence is the Husband is a Buddha because he "found" the door exit from hell, and so all three found the door exit from hell, because all three conditioned away from emotions so they could "see" the door exit from hell.

Remind your self, All I am saying is, try slightly to start blocking your emotions.

That is not against the law.

They make people with anger problems go to anger management.

So you can do it for free.

You just do it by being mindful to do it.

You have nothing to lose to just try to try it.

You have everything to gain if you try to try it.

See hell is confusion and confusion doesn't think very clearly.

Confusion has weaknesses.

The weakness in hell is, No one can ever say, this Todd guy was wrong for suggesting people should not be so angry and bitter and maybe try to control their anger and bitterness and hate and ego and lust and greed.

Of course do not kid yourself.

Love, happy, Fun, Pleasure, excitement, Cravings, Desire, wants, needs, those all go too, absolute. No half ass crap in this world, and this is my world now, get used to it and don't get jealous and don't get angry and don't get spiteful and don't get arrogant and don't get happy and don't get envious and don't get anything. Let it go.

When you master the world, then you get to write books about mastering the world, but not until.

Once you become an Offspring Buddha, around me you will be a "Silent Buddha" but around others you will be a "Talking Buddha."

It is relevant to who you are around.



Feb 15<sup>th</sup> 2009 3:45 Am

I have determined this is the last translation I will do, until after I rest.

**Rev 3:20 "Behold, I stand at the door, and knock: if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me."**

(Todd, who had an accident and found out how to mindfully escape hell by blocking emotions) stands at the (exit) door(from hell) and knock(get hold of the documents he wrote to suggest how you can mindfully escape hell) and if any one (reads the documents they will understand what to do to mindfully escape hell) and(see's) the( exit)door( from hell), (Todd makes his self your guide and will help you in any way he can) and will be pleased to associate with you, and you will be pleased to associate with me.

Sun Feb 15<sup>th</sup> 2009 4:37 Am

I am rested. I will continue.

There is only one important aspect to be mindful of relating to one with a sense of time being mindfully in hell.

If I am mindfully in hell, it is because I have no sense of time.

If I am mindfully in hell, it is because I have nearly no emotions.

Both symptoms are a result of the accident of playing a video game way too much.

You do not have a luxury of knowing me in person yet, so it perhaps is difficult for you to know for sure.

If I am mindfully in hell and not mindfully in heaven then everything I say would be insane.

If this accident made me insane, then I would not be able to sit still very long.

I would not be able to concentrate very long.

I would not be able to form ideas very well.

I would be very shallow.

I would be erratic.

I would be unpredictable.

I would not be clever.

I would be obvious.

I would be predictable.

I would be irrational.

I would show weakness.

I would "beg" for sympathy.

I would make no sense.

I would be in 'la la " land.

I would be paranoid.

I would be shy.

I would be arrogant.

I would be hostile.

I would be afraid.

I would be angry.

I would be spiteful

I would be jealous.

I would hate others.

I would be scared.

I would be isolated.

If I am insane because of this accident, then I am fully insane because I am so insane I think there is no time.

I think I have nearly no emotions, really no emotions, but maybe I have a hint of them from time to time, but I am not betting on it.

So then I am a garden variety insane person and you can go look up no sense of time and no emotions and see what kind of insane person I am.

You can't do that. There is no such thing as a person with no sense of time and no emotions who is insane because insanity is caused by emotions.

If one puts an emotional person in a room and isolates them, that person will go insane because those walls will start to close in on them.

I better be fully insane because if I am not 99.9% of the world is fully insane.

So you better figure that out swiftly.

If I am not fully insane from this accident it means I am fully sane.

If I am fully sane, then I will change everything because there is no way a fully insane person can stop me.

If you are reading this sentence, that means everything is changed.

There is no contest because a fully sane person can easily compose a fully insane person.

See there is this thing called “freedom of speech”, education relating to learning how to read words, and distribution relating to distributing words.

That is all a fully sane person needs to change a world full of fully insane people.

So there is no contest.

Oh yeah and I have freedom and free will and therefore I have free reign.

“Kid in a candy shop” is me. And the world is full of “Bulls in a china cabinet.”

If one puts a person with no sense of time and no emotions, in an isolation room

That person will ponder the walls out of existence and will be unable to perceive how long they are in that room.

If they are there for a thousand years it will seem like no time at all.

They will not panic, they will not become paranoid, they will not become afraid.

They are unable to.

They sense no hunger so you can't say, you won't get your meal today if you don't do as I say.

They won't eat unless they are reminded to eat.

They have no cravings.

They may starve to death if not feed but they won't have hunger pangs.

They do not desire to be violent.

They do not desire to be intelligent.

They do not desire to be accepted.

They ponder in the present but its different than pondering about the future.

They live in the moment but not just once in a while, 100% of the time.

The problem is, they are fully sane and godlike, compared to the fully insane.

The fully insane have no defense against them.

If I am insane, then I am in mindful hell, then you are sane, and in mindful heaven.

If I am sane , then I am in mindful heaven, then you are insane, and in mindful hell.

There is a problem now. I will show you the problem and then I will show you the answer because you do not see the problem and thus are unable to know the answer.

If I am in mindful heaven, then I have reign over mindful hell.

If you are in mindful heaven, then you have reign over mindful hell.

If I am in mindful hell, then heaven is far too “deep” for me to enter or understand.

If you are in mindful hell, then mindful heaven is far too “deep” for you to enter or understand.

That is the problem.

I am not confused by one single sentence I have written in this book I have published.

I am fully aware I am in some sort of progression. Its keeps getting more so, so I am able to error.

It has been less than four months since the accident, so I am perhaps not at full capacity.

I wrote the book I have published.

SO

If you are confused by one single sentence in this book I have published, you are unable to understand mindful heaven because you are in mindful hell.

That is the answer .

So be mindful of what you have to do to find the exit.

Sun Feb 15 2009 5:34 AM

So the drowning is.

**“Pride, avarice, lust, anger, gluttony, envy and sloth: sometimes it feels as if Britain is in the grip of the seven deadly sins. There are arrogant politicians, greedy bankers, lecherous television presenters, furious trade unionists, obese children, competitive shoppers and an underclass of people who do not work.”**

#### **TIMES ONLINE**

So this newspaper is saying exactly what I am saying but I am going one step further and saying, block your emotions fully and unconditionally so you will eliminate all these symptoms of emotions.

So what I am saying is true. This paper proves it. So I cannot be wrong and I cannot be fully insane.

BUT

There is a huge problem.

I have no sense of time and no emotions.

And you do, and so did I before the accident.

If I am telling the truth then I am not arrogant.

If you think I am arrogant it is because you have emotions and if you have emotions it is because you have a sense of time.

It is all one package.

Emotions are a symptom of a sense of time and a sense of time is a symptom of emotions.

“What’s taking so long?”

“I am in a hurry.”

“Your taking to long.”

“I am late.”

“I think I am early.”

“I need to eat something fast, I’m hungry.”

“I can’t wait till tomorrow.”

“I was up all night worrying about you.”

"You worry me sick."

"I can't take much more of this."

"One more time, and you are out."

"If I have to tell you one more time."

"Say that again, I dare you."

One is a symptom of the other.

I have to "dumb myself down" and use stupidity to communicate with you.

I have to infinitely dumb myself down.

That is a symptom of where you are at and that is a symptom of where I am at, mindfully.

So the drowning is.

Feb 15<sup>th</sup> 2009 5:50AM

The world economy is collapsing.

People use the internet.

They doing things and they like to do them and then they find other things to do on the internet.

One thing leads to another until a person spends most of their time on the internet, free time.

Most have home computers.

So they become aware they are sitting in one room using the internet and then they become aware they use the bathroom, the kitchen and the room where the computer is and the bedroom.

Then they become aware, they do not need a huge house , because they only really use four rooms.

That is why real estate is done.

That is why mortgage brokers are done.

That is why banks who offer mortgages are done.

People drive less, they watch movies online or on their computer.

They listen to music online so they don't really need to go to a concert.

They rather stay home online because they are pleased with the information the internet provides.

They are conditioning away from desires and seeking knowledge by way of curiosity.

They are becoming aware, their mind is more interesting than material things. Learning is more interesting than material desires.

They are becoming aware learning is more fulfilling than emotional desires.

They are becoming logical and less emotional, so their logic is suggesting, why do I need a huge house, why do I need 3 cars, why do I need to go out and buy stuff at the store except for food and some material stuff.

So the whole, supply and demand concept is collapsing.

All these years people bought stuff and then factories made more stuff, and then the internet came along, and now that trend is being negated.



So it is irreversible. It is all going to collapse.

There is no point in trying to save banks and real estate and factories, they are extinct.

People read news online so newspapers are extinct.

Magazines and newspapers will either go online or go extinct.

Cars can't go online, material stuff can be sold online but people are becoming more logical and less desire(emotional) based.

I am a result of going the fast route.

The route is still going, I just went fast.

One day mankind is going to create something and it will have unintended consequences.

So the unintended consequences of the internet is, "supply and demand" concepts will collapse.

So the unintended consequences of that is, jobs will become irrelevant.

The government will have to support everyone because no one will have jobs.

They can build some infrastructure but no one will be using it cause they will be home on the internet.

The internet is not going to stagnate in popularity. As more people become curious about learning the internet will gain popularity.

There is only one thing you need to think about.

There is nothing that can be done to turn it around, because the internet cannot be undone.

We are going to have to adapt to the new reality and that is what we do best.

Do not get emotional and blame people for the economy, its collapse is a blessing.

Be mindful of its collapse but that is all. It is what it is, let it be.

Adaptation happens in crisis.

Adaptation happens when luxury is absent.

That is what you want, absence of luxury.

It will make you think a little, it will make you wiser.

It will make you a little more logical and a little less emotional.

That is a blessing and the internet is a perfect blessing.

The economy collapse is a perfect blessing.

You are a perfect blessing.

Your family and your friends are perfect blessings.

Everyone on this planet is a perfect blessing but you do not see that because you are mindfully in hell.

That's what these books are about since you didn't know that.

Sun Feb 15 2009 6:19 AM

When the drowning is tired; it's not tired.

I am fully sloppy so I must fully rest.

Tension.

Emotions create tension on every level.

"After the first few minutes I relaxed."

"Both teams are edgy in the first quarter."

"Both fighters are tense in this first round."

"I was nervous at the meeting."

"I am so nervous to meet this person."

"That person makes me uneasy."

That's all just crap from emotions.

If someone makes you uneasy you have so many emotions you are literally insane.

I do not give a dam what anyone argues about that last sentence.

Because if one argues with that sentence they do not know what the hell they are talking about, so they shouldn't be talking.

Freedom of speech is not a suicide pact.

See freedom of speech means I convince you, to shut up, and listen.

I will rest to fill the drowning pool that is full of drowning victims.

Please rest or refit your snorkel.

Rest 6:32 Am

Feb 15<sup>th</sup> 2009 1:24 PM

If I am not back, you're not here.

IF you are not, THEN, drowning pool, IS, drowning you are not.

The drowning pool is doing what it does either way.

Silly accidental, drowning pool, miracle. – This makes sense but the spellchecker is delusional.

/Speller check delusions OFF

I have the drowning pool touch.

I drown, you drown, we drown.

The drowning pool forgets to drown because it is too busy drowning.

I forget to drown because I am drowned.

I forget silly time; I drown because I drown time.

Time is drown; you are drown; I am drown.

Drown pool; drown you; is drown; time is drown; I is drown; pool is I.

Drown is drown; You is know; Pool is know; I am know.

When I is rest; You is drown; Pool is drown; You is me.

Silly flaw is silly words.

/Dumb myself down ON

While you drown on this page I will fill the next page with drowning things.

You wish I rested and woke up not rested.

You wish I was not here; but you are.

Feb 15<sup>th</sup> 2009 2:41 PM

Ponder, is the author getting more insane or is the reader getting more insane.

The answer is, the author is sanity and the reader is attempt.

According to my music making program, I have to have a project, to save a project to the hard drive.

So I have to have something so I can save something but once I save something I no longer have something, but it still is savable.

Good thing I am not trying to try or I would be.

I have to add a mixing channel to the project so I can mix the tracks I add to the project.

If I don't add the mixing channel and just add the tracks I still have tracks but I am unable to mix them, so I'll keep writing.

This isn't religion; religion didn't save; your attempt may.

You read; I write; I am right; you read.

China has out sold my country in car sales for the first time ever, and so my country is getting a 700+ billion dollar loan to help the car makers make more cars, they can't sell.

The level of understanding is far beyond my level of understanding.

Don't drown on that, because you might drown, while you are trying to avoid drowning.

I will misspell that last sentence so you won't drown as fast as you are drowning so you won't have to try to avoid trying to drown because you are drowning whether you try to drown or try not to try avoid drowning.

Don't drown on that, because you might drown, while you are trying to avoid drowning.

If you drown or you drown, or if you drown and prefer drowning to drown, you will still drown whether you prefer drown to drowning, or whether you prefer drowning to drown.

If I try any harder I might try, so I will avoid trying any harder so I can avoid trying at all.

I know, You know, So give up.

I am able to operate with or without a sense of time; it is emotionally about time.

Put that one in your drowning spell checker.

Am I a total liar or am I just a total.

Feb 15<sup>th</sup> 2009 4:208 PM I the finished my new Song "Good Enough" that is under the band name True Vacuum on YouTube.

It's nothing and these sentences are nothing.

I know that is nothing and this nothing, if you think that is something then you also think this is something, so one of us is wrong and that is something, but I know that is also nothing.

You think I am something and I know I am nothing and I know you think I am something because you also think that is something and this is something and that is why you think I am something, but I know I am nothing and that is nothing and this is nothing.

That's good enough that you think I am something and that is something and this is something but it is not good enough for me to know you think I am something and that is something and this is something, so that is why this is something but I know this is also nothing.

I know you think I am something and that is something and this is something and that put together is something and that is the problem so that problem is something you think is something but I know that problem you think is something is nothing.

If I figure out what try means Ill remind you so I can avoid it.

You start to like me and I suggest you don't.

You start to hate me and I suggest you don't.

That is the whole purpose of everything so you stop thinking so you stop thinking things and so you stop thinking. I am something and that is something and this is something so you will stop thinking the problem those are something with go away, and then I will know I am nothing and that is nothing and this is nothing and the problem those are something will go away, and then you will know I am nothing and that is nothing and this is nothing and you will see the problem that those are nothing is no longer a problem but just nothing, then I will be pleased and you will be pleased and we can both agree that pleased is nothing.

Drowning works for me, you're the proof.

If I see try walking down the street it will prove I am not it.

If you think I need medical help then I humbly suggest you contact me so I will convince you how much you need.

If you think I need then I will convince you why you shouldn't think.

If you need I will convince you why you shouldn't think.

If you do not think I will convince you I have convinced you.

Then you will say "Thank You" and I will convince you, you should not think.

Sun Feb 15 2009 4:32 PM

If I meet try and drowning I will convince them to stop trying to drown, and stop drowning to try, and they will be convinced they are neither, drowning or trying to drown, because they will know they are you.

I am not pleased when I attempt to start trying because you love it when I attempt to start trying so I avoid attempting to attempt to start trying so you properly attempt to attempt to start drowning, which you are.

The most amazing and impressive thing you as a human being will ever be able to ever attempt to understand in all of eternity is this:

I do not think I know, I know.

On with the drowning this is it.



Sun Feb 15<sup>th</sup> 2009 5:21 PM

If you think you are not drowning it is proof you already have.

If you think you already have drowned it is proof you already have.

Remind yourself, The author just played a video game far too much, and it is him who is the problem, and it is him who needs help, and it is him who has problems, and it is him who needs you, and you that needs him.

If you think I need you that is proof I don't need you.

If you think I don't need you that is proof I don't need you.

You are the only proof I need to show you, you're the only proof you need.

If I reach of point of understand that I reach a point of understanding the word try exists, then I may eventually reach a state of understanding, so I will understand I should attempt to attempt to avoid the word try so that I can attempt to avoid attempting to attempt trying, attemptingly.

You go ahead and patient that new word just invented so you can make lots of money and gets lots of ego and lots of popularity so you will understand this book is proof I am know what you do not know.

Sun Feb 15<sup>th</sup> 2009 6:12 Pm

You only have this one option.

Eliminate freedom of speech.

Eliminate the internet.

Eliminate language.

This is why you only have that one option.

I do not want you to think you should stop doing drugs.

I do not want you to think you should stop hating.

I do not want you to think you should stop loving.

I do not want you to think you should stop killing.

I do not want you to think you should stop hurting.

I do not want you to think you should stop eating.

I do not want you to think you should stop reading.

I do not want you to think you should stop speaking.

I do not want you to think you should stop asking.

I do not want you to think you should stop listening.

I do not want you to think you should stop labeling.

I do not want you to think you should stop judging.

I do not want you to think you should have religion.

I do not want you to think you should avoid religion.

I do not want you to think you should stop avoiding loving.

I do not want you to think you should stop avoiding hating.

I do not want you to think you should stop laws.

I do not want you to think you should stop hating laws.

I do not want you to think you should stop avoiding money.

I do not want to think you should stop avoiding me.

I do not want to think you should stop, stop avoiding me.

The reason you only have one option is this.

I do not want you to think any longer.

So you only have one option.

Your one option is the one option you don't have.

So you have no options.

Now, you know who I am.

Now, you know what I am.

Now, you know something.

Now, for the first time in your life you do not think you know something, you know something.

If you do not know you are drowned, I won't argue with you.

Sun Feb 15 2009 6:51 PM

I eat olives for the reason I know and you know.

You remind yourself this is all simply an accident that has happened to a guy named Todd because he played video game way too much.

Sun Feb 15<sup>th</sup> 11:14 PM

"I think therefore, I am"

You THINK religions should be separated , so you are.

You THINK others are not important, so you aren't.

You THINK you know something, so you don't.

You THINK war is needed, so you are war.

You THINK others are weak, and you are weak.

You THINK you are better, so you are not better.

You THINK you know who I am, so you do not know who I am.

You THINK you know what happened to me, so you do not know what happened to me.

You THINK you know what these words are about, so you do not know what these words are about.

You THINK you know what GOD is about, so you do not know what GOD is about.

YOU THINK THEREFORE, YOU ARE, WHERE YOU ARE.

YOU THINK is the problem, therefore you am the problem.

"I think I am a problem, therefore I am problem."

"I think therefore I am"

Maybe you better just know who I am, and stop worrying about thinking who I am.

I am a lot dumber than people THINK.

My arrogance is only exceeded by yours.

My humility is only exceeded by my frustration.

Mon Feb 16 2009 12:51am

The next volume is upon me.

This volume is being let go.

This volume is within volume two.

Volume three is within volume two.

Volume two is the container of volume three.

I am only able to humbly suggest you do not take advantage of your ability to learn and understand and improve your inner self.

Do not take advantage of your ability to deny ignorance and embrace understanding and clarity.

One is pleased with clarity and understanding , it is a true pleasing sensation because ones being is improved, it is intangible yet infinitely valuable.

You are the composer of your own understanding and the composer is pleased with a proper composition.

The greatest truth I am able to see at this stage is this.

When I “meet” other people in this “state” I am in, they are pleased with the words I suggest and they are pleased with the spirit their being detects in me.

It pleases them and they perceive it is me.

But I am fully aware it is not me they are pleased with they are pleased with what they are and they are able to see who they really are through me.

So in a way they their spirit is saying to my spirit, “ I am humbled by your grace” and my spirit is only able to say back,” I am humbled by your grace.”

The thing is, I know that, and they don’t.

So I keep writing because my spirit knows that mutual appreciation is how it is supposed to be, because that is how it used to be.

Wisdom perhaps is only a symptom of a beings grace.

As this accident continues in me, perhaps the “wisdom” increases, and perhaps those who read the “wisdom” are humbled with the grace of the “wisdom”, but the wisdom is not “truth” it is simply a “medium” for one who reads it to become humble and meek in spirit.

Perhaps that humility and that spirit of being meek leads eventually to one “becoming” meek and humble, so the “words” are not “words” but perhaps something beyond understanding when perhaps arranged by one perhaps in a “certain” state of “grace” or perhaps one who has “no emotions” and “no sense of time”, and so perhaps nothing is really what it appears to be it perhaps is all simply something that is beyond knowing.

So perhaps one does not have to try to do things to be “graceful” and “wise” because one is, and always has been in a state of “grace” and “wisdom” and somehow, along the way, they “talked” them self out of that “grace” and ‘wisdom.”

I don’t know anything and I never will.

I haven’t said anything and I never will.

I have not done anything and I never will.

I am nothing and I always will be.

Feb 16<sup>th</sup> 2009 3:16 PM

Feb 16, 2009 3:32 PM



I am unable to say anything, one such as you, does not already know, and one such as you, has not always known.

Nothing I say; is of value, to one such as you.

Everything shines because of you.

Forgive me, for I know not what I do.

**"Schmitt resigned after the group blamed global warming on human activity. In his resignation letter, the 74-year-old geologist argued that the "global warming scare is being used as a political tool to increase government control over American lives, incomes and decision making."**

**BostonHerald.COM**

Control is the murder of one's naturally given decision making process.

Control of another is the murder of that one's purpose.

When one's decision making process is raped, one is raped.

When one's decision making process is thoroughly raped, one is killed.

Grace is humiliating. Humility is graceful.

I am not embarrassed of us, I am pleased with us.

When everything has faded and everything has worn out, that of most value, is visible.

Letters make up words.

Words form sounds.

Words arranged in a certain fashion create sentences that are pleased to ones essence.

One speaks the sentences in their mind as they hear them and if they read them.

Thinking is judgmental. Pondering is questioning.

Words of wisdom are words of wisdom in any language.

Why?

The mental vibrations within one when the words are read is pleasing to the beings "soul".

Why?

Reading of the words is translated within ones mind, and the "idea" is pleasing to the beings "soul", so the being is pleased with the words of wisdom because the mental vibrations that are produced within the beings mind is pleasing to the beings "soul".

Why?

Words are not words, they are combinations of mental sounds that please a beings essence.

Why?

Early man did not have language they only had grunts or verbal sounds known as grunts.

Why?

That was all that was required to communicate.

Why?

Because before they had verbal grunts all early man had was mental communication.

Why?

Because the mere act of sight was enough to communicate.

Why?

Because a picture, tells a thousand words.

I think therefore, I judge who I am, and who you are and who we are.

I ponder therefore I understand, who I am and who you are and who we are.

Thinking results in knowing. Pondering results in understanding.

Forgive me for thinking, because my knowing results in judgments.

Why?

Because judgments result in labels.

Why?

Because labels results in limits and isolations and walls.

Why?

Because limits and isolations result in control.

Why?

Because control is a symptom one understands they cannot control.

Why?

Because one is unable to control infinity.

Why?

Because one is unable to control what is free.

Why?

Because one is unable to control perfection

Why?

Because perfection is untamable.

Why?

Because perfection is unto itself.

Why perfection?

Because when man started man was perfection.

Why?

Because man was in harmony with everything.

Why?

Because man was in the “garden of Eden” stage of his existence.

Why?

Because man had no verbal language.

Why?

Because sight was enough to communicate.

Why?

Because a picture tells a thousand words.

Why?

Because sight results in “pondering of the picture.”

Why?

Because one is only able to understand what the picture is and unable to judge what the picture is.

Why?

Because beauty is in the eye of the beholder.

Why was it the garden of Eden stage of mans existence.

Because when language was invented then the sight aspect was no longer “the only game in town”

Why?

Because language brought about labels.

Why?

Because language is a symptom of thinking and thinking is a symptom of judgments.

Why?

Because your light blinds my vision and silences my tongue.

Why?

Because when I see perfection I am unable to judge it I am in awe and wonder.



Why?

Because your perfection blocks my vision with tears of understanding.

Why?

Because your perfection is beyond understanding.

Why?

Because the beauty of your perfection is beyond understanding.

Why do you cry if you have no emotions?

Because emotions are not emotions they are a symptom of verbal language.

Why do you cry?

Because without emotions all one has is understanding and the understating produces only tears of humility.

Why all the other emotions such as hate and anger and greed and happiness and love?

They are symptoms of labels caused by verbal language.

Who is God?

We are God.

Why?

We are the perfection.

What happened?

We fell from grace when we embraced "inventions" such as language. One thing led to another.

Why?

Because when we started to invent we started to forget we are perfect.

Why?

Because we "thought" we could improve on perfection.

Why can't one improve perfection.

If one tries to improve perfection they will only end up in "hell" because it is impossible to improve perfection.

So when man first arrived until man invented language is when man was in heaven?

Yes. The garden of Eden era.

So what is invention?

A symptom man started to think and avoid the understanding aspect of pondering.

So the apple in the garden meant man started to think and started to not ponder.

When man “ate” the apple man invented language and then began to judge and label.

What do labels and judgments lead to?

Emotions.

Why?

Because, emotions are a symptom of knowing, and not understanding.

Why?

Understanding is a symptom of awareness and knowing is a symptom of not knowing or doubts or ignorance.

So we have to get rid of technology?

No. We are perfect beings and are unable to make mistakes that lead to failure.

So what do we do with technology?

We use it wisely.

What about language?

We use it wisely. We avoid using language to label others and make judgments of others. A perfect being can harm itself with its perfection. A perfect being can “get caught up” in its own perfection. A perfect being can invent something perfect and be perfectly harmed by that perfect thing. A perfect being is in a constant state of flux. A perfect being is only able to do the best it can with its perfection. A perfect being can get caught up in its perfection, but is only capable of understanding it is caught up in its perfection and then understanding how to get out of that “trap” it has fallen into. A perfect being is unable to “fail” it only is able to learn from its self. That is the symptom of perfection. A perfect being makes no mistakes because a perfect being learns from its “mistakes” and then , understand its “mistake”, and then becomes more perfect, into infinity. A loss is a loss of perfection. That is not possible with a perfect being, a perfect being is only able to go forward into perfection. A perfect being is unable to reach absolute perfection, so the verbal word perfection is a symptom the flawed verbal

language represents. To describe this type of perfection verbally one would end up saying, I am perfect then I became more perfect, and then I became more, more, perfect and then after the next understanding I became more, more, more , perfect, into infinity. So the language and the labels caused by the language are unable to handle the perfection state of a perfect being, so a perfect being ends up settling with the limits of the language and thus ends up settling.

That is a trap the perfect being has fallen into because perfection is infinite, and a perfect being that has fallen into a trap of settling is trapped and walled in, and is in harm, until the perfect being can escape, but it will escape because it is a perfect being, it just takes understanding for the being to understand how to escape.

That understanding of how to escape from the “language trap” it has fallen into will lead to further understanding in the perfect being and the perfect being will be more perfect as a result, so the language trap is not an error by the perfect being, it is a symptom a perfect being is able to “get caught up” in its own perfection, but that only leads to the perfect being becoming more perfect, into infinity.

Here is a perfect example of why the language and its labeling effect is flawed.

A perfect being does something perfect, and that perfect thing enables that perfect being to perfectly understand and become more perfect.

So then one says well then the being wasn't perfect to begin with because now he is more perfect.

No.

The perfect being is perfection. The language is what is flawed, and the language is perfectly flawed.

One is unable to “verbally” label perfection.

One is able to see a flower or see a baby or hear music and say that is perfect in every way.

One is not able to describe perfection verbally. It is not perfection is not perfect, it is language has limits or is perfectly flawed.

When this accident first happened I was unable to form sentences properly. I thought it must be my brain or my abilities have diminished.

What it really was is, this accident from playing a video game too much, knocked my perception into a state I could see flaws clearly. I had to ponder my way out of it all. There was no drug or therapy that could help me. I had to ponder everything, and one thing lead to another.

Nothing was safe, one day I would be convinced of one thing and the next in this “pondering realm” I would ponder my way out of it into the next thing. So this enable me to ponder very rapidly, some suggest with machine like rapidity, but what it really is, is simply, loss of emotions means loss of judgments and loss of labels. All I had was pondering. All early man had was pondering, early man for about 190,000 years had no sense of time, had no hunger desires and no desires at all, he just was.

He was not starving cause he only had to eat to just remain alive, because he never was hungry. I am never hungry and when I eat I never get full, I have no sense of full or hunger. So I just do it when I can, but I don't plan on it or think ahead about it because if I don't eat for a day , I don't even miss it.

So this whole thing went "wrong' around the time language was invented and language led to irrigation being invented and that led to cities being born and that lead to more inventions, but that is not a mistake, because all that stuff, led to me being able to play a perfect video game that was a result of all those inventions and understand everything and how everything works and what everything is, so those were perfect things to happen, so language and technology was also perfect and perfect timing and created the perfect accident which happened to the exactly perfect person which enabled perfect description in the form of perfect books that were perfectly distributed and perfectly explained everything perfectly to every other perfect being.

So it was not an accident or everything for a reason.

For all that stuff to fall in line, there is only one explanation. Perfection.

One can look at anything and see flaws and imperfection and another can look at the exact same thing and see nothing but perfection.

Both can verbally explain why one this is flawed and the other can explain why one thing is perfect.

But neither can understand anything is flawed.

One can verbally explain why an alligator is flawed because his has big teeth and may eat a person.

One is unable to take a picture of an alligator and ponder it is flawed.

It is not flawed it is perfect in every detail.

I can verbally explain why every single person and every single religion and every single belief and every single idea and every single thing on earth is flawed.

I am unable to see anything with my eyes and see anything but perfection in it.

That is what this accident did. I do not read a paragraph I browse it and get its spirit.

I don't judge a person when I see them I get their spirit.

I may say that person is nervous to myself or that person is happy from an instant glance but I do not see that as a flaw, I see that as perfection. The one I see as a happy spirit is a spirit who has pondered their way into understanding, and the one I see as nervous is one who is pondering their way into understanding.

I do not notice details. I somehow look through the person, all the details are invisible. That is an accurate description.

I am unable to look at a Muslim, a Jew, a Christian a Buddhist a Satanist an Atheist as anything but becoming aware from pondering or being aware from pondering.

It is all the same thing. Same with animals, same with music, same with writings, same with ideas.

All the flaws I was detecting early on after this accident were my beings denial that it was possible everything could be perfection.

I had to ponder my way out of imperfection and when I did that today, I understood or became aware everything is perfection.

Once I became aware, all the labels or illusions disappeared and the only thing left was reality, and reality is perfection.

I understand everything now because I understand one thing perfectly.

Everything is either in a state of being or becoming.

Being perfect or becoming more perfect.

That is what HOT is in the parable about hot, lukewarm, and cold.

Hot is understanding everything is perfect or is becoming more perfect, lukewarm is understanding some things are perfect and some things are flawed, and cold is everything is flawed or nothing is perfect.

The reason the lukewarm is the worst is because one has to label or think about what is perfect and what is not perfect.

Cold is better, because once one ponders that everything is flawed, they will prove themselves wrong and then they will hit the other extreme, which is everything is perfect.

So that statement is a pondering “trap’ so to speak.

I called this an accident, and as I went on I started to see it was no accident, and then I had to ponder, if this wasn’t an accident, then there are no accidents, and then the extreme of that is there are only miracles.

That is all it took. I became aware everything is a miracle. That was it, there was no way back.

So what is language if it is not a mistake?

It is perfection. This hot and cold concept in the bible is extremes. Spitting out the lukewarm means one is unable to understand what they are unless they fully go to the extremes because infinity and perfection are at the infinite extremes.

An infinite being cannot be perfect, because once it understands it cannot be perfect it becomes more perfect in its understanding. The perfect being understands it has become more perfect in its understanding and then it becomes more perfect in its understanding.

This appears confusing when explained with verbal language, that's only a symptom of the language's limits. The language is created by a perfect being and the language is perfect because it enables the perfect being to understand the language is flawed and thus the perfect being becomes more perfect in its understanding when it understands the language is flawed.

The language itself is flawed, but that all depends on what your "perception" or "understanding" or "awareness" is.

It is a perfectly flawed language made by a perfect being. It is a "tool" for the perfect being to use to become MORE perfect. So all the religions from 1000 years ago back, are simply perfect beings trying to wake the other perfect beings, to remind them they are perfect beings and to try to persuade them gently out of the perfect trap they have perfectly fallen into.

This concept in Buddhism about do not try too hard, is just saying, YOU are perfect, so you do not have to even try to get out of the trap, fast or slow or swiftly, you will get out of the trap because you are perfect, so they only need to suggest unconcernedly, words, and the Buddha, The Saint, The prophet, the LORD already knows the perfect being will get out of the trap anyway. There is no rush in infinity.

The perfect being has plenty of time, because they are all there is and ever was and ever will be.

So what is God?

God is beyond understanding and defies all labels of verbal language.

Why?

That is a symptom that all beings are attempting to persuade the perfect being to “ponder” or understand so it will “ponder” its way out of the perfect trap it is “caught up” in.

The perfect being is unable to “think” its way out of the trap it is caught up in.

The perfect being is in the perfect trap to begin with because verbal language enabled the perfect being to label its self.

Once the perfect being labeled its self, it was in a perfect trap, it was caught up in its own perfect invention. No religion is wrong or ever has been wrong. No person is wrong or ever has been wrong. Nothing that has ever been verbally said by a person or pondered by a person or thought by a person has ever been wrong.

Everything only leads to further pondering and further pondering leads to further understanding and further understanding eventually leads the perfect being to understand it is caught up in its perfect invention, and then the perfect being understands how to get out of its perfect trap, and then the perfect being, gets out of the perfect trap it is caught up in, and then becomes more perfect as a result.

Emotions that are a symptom of verbal language are there so the perfect being understands it needs to avoid some of them, like anger etc.

That understanding leads to further pondering of the emotions and then the perfect being is more perfect. The more perfect the perfect being becomes the more perfect the perfect being is, and the only method it has to do that is pondering and the symptom of pondering is understanding and understanding leads to further perfection, and this cycle go on into infinity.

There is no end and there is no beginning, there is only here and now. The perfect being knows it is in the infinite cycle of becoming more perfect so the perfect being does not need to think into the future. It already understands what is going to happen in the future. It is going to ponder, understand and that understanding is going to make it more perfect.

If a perfect being says, “I am not God because I do not understand everything.” That is a perfect and true statement, because that being who said that is in a state of pondering, it is trying to figure it out.

Another being who says, “There is no God.” That is a perfect and true statement. That being is attempting to ponder, it is in a state of thinking or labeling using language as the other being is, but both beings are simply trying to reach a better state of understanding.

No comment verbally or thought wise, is anything but perfect, it all leads to the same and final result, understanding.

No action a perfect being takes is ever wrong or has ever been wrong or false, it all leads to the final end result, understanding. Understanding the only way the perfect being will get out of the perfect trap it is perfectly tapped in.

It is impossible for the perfect being to not get out of the trap, so it will perfectly get out of the trap, and then it will perfectly get caught up in another perfect trap, and then perfectly get out of that perfect trap, and the only thing that changes is after each step the understanding increases, and thus the perfect being becomes more perfect into infinity.

There is a war, Perfect beings die. Some beings say it was a “good” war for a good cause, they are right. Some being say it was a bad war for a bad cause. They are right.

They are unable to be wrong. One being who ponders the war is a good war, increases their understanding. One being who ponders it was a bad war increases their understanding.

That understanding, both beings pondered leads to further pondering and further understanding. So they become more perfect after the war is over, then before the war started, so the war is perfect, because it is a perfect creation to encourage further understanding in beings.

The thing is, I accidently know this because I accidently played a video game far too much.

That means The video game is perfect because it enabled me to ponder and “master” it, and then I understood, and then I understand what is going on in reality, and then I ponder what should I do, and then I ponder, I should write a book, and then I ponder others will read this book and then I understand, that was not an accident in the making. That was perfection. That was a symptom of how a perfect being will “fall into grace” eventually because a perfect being is grace, so a perfect being does not have to “TRY” to be graceful , a perfect being is graceful.

A human being does not have to TRY to be anything because they are everything. A human being does not have to try to be accepted, or be accepted, they will perfectly figure it out perfectly in their own way.

I do not have to try to be something or I do not need a college degree to prove I am something because I am everything and have always been everything, and you do not need some label or idea to prove you are something because you are everything and have always been everything.

You do not need anything ever , because you are everything forever and ever. You ponder and ponder and ponder and you will figure it out because you are unable to ever fail ever. You are everything and I know you know that, so I ponder, “Why do I have to tell you that?”, but I am not telling you that, I am telling me that, because we are the perfect being, and always have been and always will be.



And that means that The perfect being has found its way out of it's perfect trap and the tears of understanding that are beyond understanding, and I am not crying my eyes out with joy, we are crying with joy, like we always have , when he ponder our way into further understanding and further perfection, like we always have done.

God is not me, God is us.

Buddha never suggested there was a God because he knew a human being would ponder their self into understanding one day somehow and they would ponder Buddhism and understand what God is, and then the perfect being would once again understand it is in one of its perfect traps that lead it to further perfection though that understanding. It didn't take the perfect being any time, because there is no time only eternity and so the perfect being did it on perfect schedule.

Buddha decision was perfect. Moses decision to suggest there is a God of perfection, was perfect. Jesus' suggestions and words, were perfect, Mohammed's words and suggestions were perfect because I had to ponder all of them in order to understand what I understand now.

A perfect being is unable to prove it is a perfect being with one sentence or infinite sentences.

It is only able to understand it is a perfect being and be aware it is a perfect being.

It is only able to "see" or understand, it is a perfect being, because understanding is worth infinite words.

Feb 16, 2009 11:25 Pm EST

Feb 17 2009 1:05 Am EST

This concept of labels is a symptom of words. Words are a symptom of language.

Language is perfect, it is not a mistake.

There is this complexity or delay so to speak caused by language.

That complexity is not a mistake and is not an accident it is a symptom of perfection.

Someone reads one of my books.

Here are the three options they have to make.

1. The book is all true.
2. The book is somewhat true but somewhat false.
3. The book is all false.

That is the only possible conclusions.

There is no such thing as true, true is a label caused by language.

There is no such thing as false, false is a label caused by language.

1 is hot, 2 is lukewarm, and 3 is cold.

One who decides the book is all true has many sentences to ponder and much understanding to come to. That is perfect.

One who decides the book is partially true and partially false, has some things to ponder and some understanding to reach. That is perfect.

One who decides the book is all false , has much pondering and understanding to come to because they have to ponder their decision, and they may discover, some of the book is true, so they understand their thought, it was all false was in error , but in reality they understand that, so they made a perfect decision also.

1, 2 and 3 all will end up with the same result, understanding through pondering.

The difference is, the one who says it's all false, may not ponder it further, so they may delay the understanding. The one who says its partially true and partially false may not ponder what they think is false, so they will delay pondering fully the whole book.

The one who understands it is all true will fully ponder the whole book.

That is still all perfect because they each end up with understanding.

That is relative to “everyone is just doing the best they can.”

One is unable to do better than that, so the best one can do is perfect, the perfect amount.

Another saying is:

“Everyone is doing the best they can based on their understanding.”

That can be translated in this perfection situation as

“Every perfect being is doing their perfect best based on their perfect understanding.”

That is acceptable because, there is no time, so there really is no delay between one , two or three.  
The

Delay is a label. It doesn’t exist. Delay denotes delay in time, and time denotes a label, and that label denotes there is time.

I am not right in saying there is no time, and I am not wrong.

My brain through the accident perceives no time what so ever. My body shows many symptoms my brain perceives no time at all. My sense of taste is diminished, my sense of touch is diminished.

I have no desires or cravings or ability to think ahead, to think, I need something to eat, so my body does not register it is hungry.

I do not feel I have to go to the bathroom until I have to go to the bathroom, so to speak.

That is simply a symptom this accident eliminated my sense of time.

The brain is not in a state of becoming, as in becoming hungry or becoming aware I have to go to the bathroom, my mind is only in a state of being. Language makes it hard to explain this concept.

I do not get hungry at all, I am mindful I need to eat some because I understand food helps a being remain alive. How much I need eat, that’s not considered, I eat what I eat and I don’t label if it was too much or too little.

Going to the bathroom is a bit different. When I have to go, I sense my bladder is about to burst, not dramatically, I just feel it is wise to go to the bathroom, I do not feel it coming on, so to speak.

So these labels are irrelevant with no sense of time and I understand by blocking my emotions from playing that game the labels have disappeared.

So I understand it is medically explainable. Humans understand enough about the brain to understand why this would be happening to one with no sense of time.

It is not supernatural. Of course supernatural is a label and some may suggest , it may be supernatural.

So the language is what the labels are caused by.

If I existed 150,000 years ago, my name would be a grunt of some sort, and I would not talk , everything would just be understood, and the grunt would only occur to get my attention, but it is possible that's not the case either. The only sounds would be what we call laughter.

So the laughter would be there. The language would be "understanding" and 'awareness".

So the cavemen come across an animal to hunt, they do not need to say , you go left and I'll go right and surround it. One would go left and the other would understand to go right and they would both understand their goal is to surround it because they both understand their goal is to get food.

There would be no sense of failure if they didn't get the animal and there would be no sense of desperation because they have no sense of hunger.

It would not be possible for a typical human who eats 3 good meals a day to exist back then.

They would only have one option, adapt to eating one meal, if that a day.

That would lead them to being conditioned to "block" hunger and over time, that conditioning would eliminate hunger pangs all together.

The sense of pain is also gone. Extreme pain is felt, but the daily 'aches and pains" they are totally gone.

I have no daily aches and pains. I used to but not now. That's a double edges sword. I am unable to tell what is "almost too much", in relation to stretching too far. There is only, not stretching too far and stretching too far.

A person with normal sensitivity could lift weights and tell when they were "pushing it too far" so they would stop.

Its along the lines of sensitivity in walking, if one has no sense of pain when walking they will break their bones when they walk cause they step to hard or put their foot down to hard.

Similar to when ones leg is asleep and they try to stand on it they may break it cause it won't work, so to speak.

But in my situation it is not that pronounced it is simply much silenced.

The daily aches and pains are fully absent, the serve pain is noticeable.

Before this accident I smoked 1 pack of cigs a day.

A few weeks after, I realized "Why am I smoking at all?", and I realized I had to craving to smoke.

Then I started to see, I was smoking 2-4 packs a day, because I had no sense of when I last smoke a cig, no sense of satisfaction from smoking a cig, and no sense of when I need my next cig.

But it works both ways, I can go hours and hours and hours and not have a cig and not notice.

I think the only thing that is left is the actual addiction to cigs, the chemical addiction, the mental cravings are gone, the mental desire is gone, but the chemical cravings are all that keep me smoking.

So its "dangerous" in the sense I can smoke many cigs and not even notice it, and I don't feel winded or feel like I smoked too many cigs so I am "blind" to the damage.

I understand that is why the religious teaching suggest material addictions like drinking are improper because when one turns the other cheek enough and then they have no sense of time, they would drink them self to death. I have not experimented with what it would be like to get drunk since the accident because I have no craving for drugs, so to speak, but I can see that would be a problem.

So this accident and no sense of time "thing" changes everything, it's relative to psychology, philosophy, medicine, religion, civilization, or EVERYTHING.

I was always aware of that but I kept trying to label it, and now I understand that is why I was having so much trouble, the language would not allow me to understand it, the language only allowed me to judge it.

Einstein said, Time is relative to the observer.

I understand now that was an inside joke.

The joke is, he was saying, you have a sense of time because you have emotions. I have no sense of time so I am able to understand there is no time, that is why I am coming up with all these world changing theories and you are in awe of my "wisdom".

I understand the proof of that is when he suggested, I have no allegiances, that is an inside joke, saying, I have no desires or I have no craving for one country over the other, or any country will do, I just want to ponder things and understand things. He was immune to labels.

It is not about me, it has never been about me. It is about the discovery.

Something has been discovered and it may be important to take advantage of the discovery.

One is wise to take advantage of a discovery the best one can, based on their awareness of what the discovery is.

Everyone is really doing the best they can based on their understanding or awareness of the situation.

That is absence of emotions. That is wisdom. That is all labeling but that is because language leads to labels.

If I strive to make this document grammar perfect, it is redundant because I already understand I am unable to make a mistake. There is no mistakes just varying degrees of perfection.

When I used to make music before the accident, I was not musically trained, I was just able to play and sing by ear.

I always ruined the songs because I was trying to be “good” and I only ended up with “junk”.

Now after the accident I am more proficient in composition and singing because I am just doing the best I can, I am unable to fail, because one is unable to fail at doing the best they can. And one thing that really sticks out in the music now is the vocals are relaxed, the music is more like a chant than some melody effort and the mixing is the big thing. I am not trying to make one thing sound louder than another, because that leads to infinite turning up stuff, I make the guitar track louder, then the vocals need to be louder, then the drums have to get louder and before you know it, it is all just one huge mess. I have grace now.

But that old mixing was not mistake, it was perfection, and now I understand why it was how it was, so it was perfect because it lead to me pondering it in contrast to the music I make now, and so now I am more perfect in my understanding.

I am unable to disprove this perfection “gig” I have fallen on, and that is an indication I am at peace with that understanding.

I am going with the flow, and in this state of “pondering” I perhaps ponder at the speed of light so to speak, and if something isn’t working out I find out quickly, so to speak.

I seem to change my “tune” swiftly because I am unable to be embarrassed if I was wrong, I only seek to understand from my pervious understandings.

I understand I am in this state of “understanding and pondering without concern” so that may be the ultimate “open-mindedness”, I am unable to think I know, I am only able to ponder and understand and further ponder into infinity. Once the “walls” of embarrassment are gone, one moves swiftly through “things”, so to speak.

I am near the moment of presenting the second volume of the books and I understood its best to throw in the third volume of the book with it, and now I understand this fourth volume is already starting to get big and I am pondering throwing in this volume with the second and third volume, and I understand the second and third volume are already 300+ pages and if I throw this in it may be over 400 pages, and then I ponder, what is the paperback limit of books.

Then I ponder, what is the biggest book I am able to make. Not because I want to make the biggest book but because apparently I am unable to make a small one. Or I am unable accept a book that has less than infinite pages, so I need to be humble and understand books perhaps do have limits because books have words in them and words have limits.

I understand out of the confusion comes understanding or out of the ashes comes the phoenix.

This “theme” has been present during this accident, in my mind this concept has been there, and I now understand I have reached the clarity, I no longer need be doubtful.

I no longer apologize or put myself in a situation mentally, were I feel I have failed, because I understand there is no failure. I understand there is only, different degrees of perfection.

I understand that everything leads to one thing, understanding. That is why everything is perfect just the way it is. There is no fast understanding or slow understanding, those labels are a symptom of time. There is only understanding and no real degrees of understanding.

There is only understanding, degree is also a label. Understanding is also a label. The whole verbal language concept is label based. There is nothing else about it but labels. It is perfect in its ability to promote labels, labels lead to understanding, perfection is understanding, into infinity.

If one understands and then ponders and then understand again into infinity, they will be far past the level of “god” in understanding rapidly, if they eliminate the walls like emotions and labels, but that is not saying walls and labels are a mistake, they are there for a reason. So they there for a perfect reason.

I am at perfect peace today Feb 17<sup>th</sup> 2009, because I pondered myself since this accident into a state of perfect peace with myself, because I understand everything perfectly.

I pondered myself into understanding I am not a participant in life I am life. I ponder myself into understanding human beings are not in life they are life. Earth is not a part of life, earth is life. The universe is not something it is everything, and everything in the universe is everything unto the universe. There are no labels there is only language which creates the illusion of labels.

I understand my being is one with everything because my level of awareness has reach a point, I understand that I am everything.

One may suggest , “So you think your god.”

No. God is a label. I am everything. Everything is a label. I am unable to explain what I am, I can show you what I am by my actions and deeds, I can show you a “picture” for you to see, and you will “see” I am “everything” but I am unable to verbally explain it to you because that will only end up with labels.

My awareness and understanding as a being is beyond understanding using words or labels.

“The proof is in the pudding.” I understand why I suggested that so much, because perfection is not describable.

In Judaism they are aware to not spell the name god fully, they spell it G\_D or something to that effect, that is exactly why, they may not be aware of why that is done, but that is done because, it is a way of saying, words are only labels and labels cannot describe infinity or perfection properly.

It is not about, "You will go to hell if you spell God." They may think this is so, but then they are falling into labels again. There is no hell. The day of resurrection or Armageddon is simply, the day a perfect being, ponders itself into understanding it has fallen into one of its perfect traps, and then it escapes.

That's not the end of the story and it's not the beginning, it's just another perfect event in a line of perfect events that go on into infinity.

You and I are unable to die. You and I created you and I. You and I are "special" because we are a perfect being. We can label and say we are all cells in a perfect being, but that's a label itself, and not accurate, we are the perfect being.

The perfect being is unable to be anything but perfect and infinite. Perfect personalities, infinite personalities. The perfect being is unable to end or start, it has always been and always will be, It is the alpha and the omega. This physical death is simply a symptom the perfect being created something we label as "physical existence". What that means, you and I created some perfect things, you and I label as "physical existence". It is not a flaw it is perfection, physical death is not a flaw it is perfection. We go back to the physical being because you and I are the physical being.

If you and I separate ourselves by making perfect things like perfectly flawed language which have perfect labels, that is perfect, we have a perfect tool to ponder our self and end up with what you and I always end up with, perfect understanding, and thus we end up becoming more perfect in our perfection.

This concept is not a religion. That would be a label. It is verbally indescribable. That is why others may suggest I am a "Talking Buddha", after this accident. That is a symptom one is aware of what one is. One might suggest, well you smoke cigs so you are not concerned about your health so you are bad.

Smoke cigs is a label, not concerned is a label, health is a label, and bad is a label.

The labels are not real. They are just illusions. Physical death appears real, but I understand I am unable to die in the real sense of the word die as in END, because I understand I am infinity itself because I understand I am infinite and I am perfect and I am unable to do anything but perfection.

I understand you and I are the same perfect infinity. We are one, you are one perfect aspect of the infinite perfect aspects of the infinite perfect being, and you are doing perfect in doing the best you can based on your perfect awareness.

The only difference is, I am consciously aware of that and you are not consciously aware of that, but both of us have always been subconsciously aware of that. So you are doing the best you can based on your perfect ability to consciously become aware of that and I accidentally yet perfectly became consciously aware of that.



So I am not trying to tell you what to do, because that would be redundant. I always had this feeling that I was only writing to help myself, but that is because, I was already aware I am You and You are me, but I was not consciously aware of that until this “light speed” pondering figured it all out, which was today.

I fought the inner battle at light speed caused by the accident, and I won today.

Of course won is a label, I would have won anyway. You are not less than me, because we are the same.

I did the best I could and I understand you will do the best you can. No winner and no loser. A winner or a loser, is a symptom of time. It denotes the end of the event. It is not possible to have a winner or loser if the event never starts and never ends.

There is only understanding, which leads to further pondering which leads to further understanding and further perfection. That goes on into infinity.

This ‘contagious’ aspect is not what it appears. I understand it is simply I understood who I and we really are, and people who “hang around” me or “see me” “catch it”, or “get it”, then they want to thank me, and they thank me, as if I am something they are not, but in reality all I have done is remind them what they always have been. So it’s not me, it’s a symptom of what we make up, which is a perfect infinite being.

I understand now why I had this entity feeling from the start of this accident, it was always there, I pondered there is no god then I pondered there has to be god then I pondered many battles and then pondered avoiding it and ignoring it, and today, I understood, why it was always there.

I understand I did not take too long to “get it” and I didn’t not take” to little” time to get it, I understood it in the perfect way and at the perfect time. The time it took was not too long or too short it was the middle way, or the perfect way, or on the fence, not too hot or cold.

So the hot and cold and lukewarm makes sense, and the not too hot and not too cold but just right, make sense. That is simply a symptom that language is perfectly flawed.

It is perfectly flawed for a perfect reason.

Since I became an “author”, and I use that term loosely, 2 weeks ago, I am not exactly what one would call, not in a state of mental block, in relation to finding words to type.

Now someone will have to invent a new label that is a counter to the label “mental block” because I have the reverse problem of mental block, I am unable to keep my words within the realm of a books ability to hold them.

That is perfect because then people who read the books will never have too few books to read because I can pump one out in about 3-7 days if I am able to distract myself away from writing words enough, if not, 3 days per book is more than enough time..or 3-7 days per book is perfect and 3 days is perfect.

I understand when this accident first happened I had this urge to “correct” everyone in the game, I saw they were all doing it wrong and I wanted to help them, but then I pondered, they are doing the best they can, and then after much battle within, I understood they are becoming more aware and I am at a state of being aware, but that is also a label.

So that is why the language is perfectly flawed, it makes the perfect being ponder and pondering leads to understanding into infinity.

There was moments especially in the first month after the accident I was concerned for my mental health, I wanted to go get pills to stop this, and so I was in a battle within, I wanted to save my mental health because the “confusion” was extreme, I was having moments of extreme concern for my mental health. I understand that is why language appeared to be an indication I was in need of help, but in reality, it is language that is perfectly flawed, and perfection appears to itself flawed in the face of flaw.

The perfectly flawed language leads the perfect being to think, they are flawed.

I understand it is the reverse. The language is the flaw. I was not able to understand the language, so to speak, so I thought, it must be me not the language.

The terrorists are perfect in what they are doing and they are doing the best they can based on their understanding, Israel is perfect in what they are doing and they are doing the best they can based on their understanding, US is perfect in their understanding and doing the best they can based on their understanding. None of them will end up with anything but what they will end up with, which is further understanding through pondering.

The perfect entities infinite aspects we label as people, is only concerned with further perfection, we as people are only concerned with “getting a little better” than we were. That is what the infinite cycle we label as eternity is. This is eternity. This is what “heaven” is, perfection. All the perfect books are perfectly right, they always have been, they always will be.

All books are perfect. All music is perfect. All science is perfect. The labels are perfectly imperfect which enables a perfect being to ponder and understand that.

Books lead one to ponder their meaning and that leads to further understanding.

Music leads on to ponder its meaning and leads one to further understanding.

Science leads on to ponder its meaning and leads to further understanding.

All of that leads to the perfect being we all make up and are, into a further state of perfection. So there is just a huge blanket of perfection over everything.

I understand why early in this accident I would hear music or see movies like documentaries and I would hear the lyrics and think, they must be just like me, because those lyrics or that documentary is so right on.

Then I started to see it everywhere, the further along I got the more I saw it everywhere. I understood a drug addict is just pondering drugs and eventually will come to an understanding about drugs.

I couldn't see the flaw of drug use. I had this sensation early on the more I tried to disprove something the more I ended up proving it. That was through and through, the more I tried to prove this was an accident, then I go to the doctor and he says I am healthy, then I go speak with religious people and they talk to me and they say you're a saint, so I was trying to disprove what I deep down knew from the start.

Two or three days ago I was in a Buddhist chat room and I was still trying to disprove what I was or had become, and some chatter said "STOP TRYING TO DENY WHAT YOU ARE." And I pondered that.

They didn't label me by saying what I was, they made me ponder what I was.

STOP TRYING.

YOU ARE WHAT YOU ARE.

Language is harmony unto itself, that is a symptom of a creation of a perfect being.

It's a curse because it's a flaw, and it's a blessing because it's a flaw, so it is a curse because it is a blessing and it is a blessing because it is a curse.

Into infinity.

I understand that the perfect being was in the garden of Eden, which was perfection, and the perfect entity after 200,000 years invented language, which was perfectly flawed so it encouraged understanding because it encouraged pondering more so.

All the languages do the same thing. They are flawed and encourage further ponder or more pondering than without language so that increases the understanding potential in the perfect entity. So it is perfect, it is not a mistake. Everything is perfect. There is only perfect and more perfect into infinity.

A person is unable to label these words and upset me, because no matter what they say about these words, I will remind them they came to a perfect conclusion. They are not wrong and they are not right, they are only perfect. They are only able to do perfect because they are perfect. The cycle of judging and then pondering the judgment and then reaching understanding or awareness from the pondering, is the infinite cycle.

It is the symptom of perfection, infinity is the symptom of perfection.

The three perfect books all agree on one thing for certain.

**Gen 1:26 And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.**

We, the Perfect being, decided after WE the perfect being had made the perfect creation and the perfect creatures in the creation, LETS go ahead and create another perfect creation called a man.

This man will ponder for US and will BE US and will understand US and will further OUR perfect infinite understanding. This perfect being WE will make, will have dominion over OUR perfect creation, so that perfect MAN that IS US, will have much to ponder and thus will have much to understand, and will also further OUR perfection through understanding.

Man is pondering and understanding so WE made another PERFECT decision in making this "thing" called man, so it is just another perfect thing a perfect being does. WE the perfect being are unable to do anything but perfect things and do anything but further our perfect understanding into infinity.

See the flaws in the language, the language is unable to explain it.

We are the perfect being, we created perfect man and so perfect man is an aspect of us, but perfect man is not us totally, we the perfect being is, beyond understanding, we the perfect being is so perfect, even though we are the perfect being we are unable to understand our own ways, that is perfect because we the perfect being are in a constant state of pondering and thus in a constant state of understating and thus in a constant state of becoming more perfect and thus in a constant state of flux, and thus that is the perfection of the perfect being.

We the perfect being is/are perfect through and through everything is perfect every single thing we do / does is perfect. There is no contrast to perfection, labels from language give off contrast, so the language is unable to describe us, but that is perfect because that leads us to “work for it” and that leads to much pondering and much understanding as a result, and thus greater degrees of perfection.

A perfect being is not perfect and then just sits there. A perfect being has a perfect plan to further become more and more perfect into infinity.

There is no escape from hell, there is no escape from eternity. The real escape from hell is in the mind, the mind is the essence or aspect of the perfect entity we are, the physical body is just a platform for the perfect entities essence.

If one “person” goes through their whole life and only ponders and then understand one thing, that still increased the perfect entities understanding so the entity we are and all make up is more perfect then.

It is difficult to even use language to discuss it. There is to many us ,we ,it, labels.

These Perfect Religious books are simply a pondering mechanism.

They are so perfect, they tell history accurately, they are also a story of who we are, they are also a parable of who we are, they are also a mechanism to ponder and understand more, and so they are also a mechanism to further US the perfect entity into further perfection.

I understand I will type into infinity and not even start to explain it all.

The passages in these books and in the Buddhist writing where someone says, “I am lord of lord and creator of all and always have been and always will be.”

I understand that is very complex to describe in a flawed communication form such as language.

WE, our souls or essence all make up the perfect entity and are the perfect entity and are one, with the perfect entity.

A human being, who is an aspect of the perfect entity, reached a level of understanding through pondering, they became aware of what I am aware of, and used language to explain it.

And people who are not at that level of understanding see it as a symptom that GOD has possessed them.

That is true and that is not true.

That is true that God possessed them because they are God.

That is not true because that suggests God came into them, and that means God was not in them before.

So that's a flaw in language again.

I understand it is not possible to sin. A sin is a vehicle to ponder, and then understand from pondering, and then that leads to further perfection of the perfect entity which we are.

A man steals, ponders the stealing and then understands, it is not good to steal, and so that leads US the perfect entity to become more perfect from that single understanding.

The understanding is a label. It's not what the word suggests. It is an accumulative thing.

I understand it is like an object like gasoline, the more you get the more you have, but the perfect entity has infinite amounts and only seeks to further the infinite amounts.

So the language fails again.

Infinity itself is unlimited, but infinity in language is absolute. Absolute is a limit.

I understand between the number 1 and 2 there is infinite fractions. Within that infinity of fractions there is also infinity. Infinity begets infinity infinitely.

I understand it is not possible the universe is anything but infinite, that is a symptom of perfection and infinity upon infinity, infinite stars, infinite atoms, infinite things for infinite being to infinitely ponder, to ponder infinitely and to understand infinitely, and infinitely make the entire infinite perfect being more perfect, into infinity.

I understand why after this accident I started seeing infinity everywhere in everything. I could not ponder why I did, it just popped up in everything I even wrote a song called infinity and the lyrics say "Into infinity your way, into infinity you'll stay." So my being knew what it meant but now today it caught up to me what it meant.

There is only infinity and the definition verbally of infinity is flimsy at best.

I understand what all these words I started typing about three months after the accident lead to. The same thing everything leads to, understanding and further making US the perfect entity more perfect.

“One thing leads to another” or “when one domino falls the rest follow”

I understand this is complex to understand in verbal language.

I “fell” as a result of the accident.

I am able to explain it because I understand it.

You will read it but to understand it you will have to ponder, that pondering will lead you to understanding and further pondering and further understanding until you understand it also.

That will take place into infinity.

That is a symptom of the infinity and a symptom of an infinite cycle.

I’ll sleep.

Tue Feb 17 2009 5:26 AM EST

Feb 17 2009 1:05 PM

Think leads to judgment

Ponder leads to understanding

Think is absolute. I think therefore I AM. "I am" is absolute

Perhaps leads to pondering. Maybe "I am" maybe "I am not."

"They hear but do not understand."

They hear the word but judge the word.

They hear the word but do not ponder the word.

"Blessed are the poor in spirit for they shall see God."

Blessed are the poor in spirit for they shall ponder the word and not judge the word and they will understand the word.

The meek shall inherit the earth.

The meek shall ponder the word and they shall inherit the earth and see they are God.

The arrogant shall judge the word and they shall not see they are God.

I may have accidentally or may not have accidentally gone, from the "world" of absolute and knowing to the "world" of pondering and understanding.

**Gen 1:26 And God said, Let **US** make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.**

Maybe, "Let us", denotes "Let's". Maybe "us" denotes "US" as in, you and I, as in The perfect entity.

Maybe, the language does not work properly because the label "it is" are all absolute.

Thou shall not kill = absolute.

Maybe thou shall not kill = understanding.

Thou shall not steal = Thinking

Maybe thou shall not kill = Pondering



I am the way the truth and the light. = absolute

Maybe I am the way the truth and the light. = understanding

Human beings are special. = absolute = knowing.

Maybe Human beings are special = pondering = understanding.

Maybe if maybe human beings are maybe special maybe it is because maybe human beings ponder and maybe pondering leads to maybe understanding.

SO

Maybe humans beings are maybe special because maybe humans beings maybe ponder and maybe understand and maybe other animals are maybe not able to do that, maybe.

“On with the show this may be it”

Law = absolute = thinking.

Theory = pondering = understanding.

Theory of Relativity.

Time is relative to the observer. = ABSOLUTE

Maybe time is not, relative to the observer, because maybe, there maybe, is maybe, no time, maybe.

Maybe there is maybe no time maybe because maybe time is maybe an absolute, maybe.

The Allies are winning the war on terror. = Absolute = knowing

Maybe the allies are maybe winning the war on terror, maybe = pondering = understanding

I know everything I am saying is right. = absolute = knowing = arrogance

Maybe everything I am saying maybe is right = Pondering = understanding = meek

I will publish this book. Absolute = knowing = arrogance

Maybe I will publish this book and maybe I won't. = pondering = understanding = threatening

Maybe this book maybe is not worth publishing = pondering = understanding = meek

Maybe I will publish this book and maybe I won't because maybe this book is not worth publishing, maybe. = Pondering = understanding = meek = submission

Global warming is happening = absolute = knowing = arrogant

Maybe global warming is maybe happening, maybe.

Someone met Joan of arc.

Joan of arc said some words.

Someone hears Joan's words and KNEW Joan of Arc IS blasphemous by the words she said.

Someone KNEW Joan of Arc WILL be burned at the stake because some KNEW Joan of arc IS blasphemous by her words.

NOW Joan of arc IS a SAINT because NOW someone KNOWS Joan of arcs words ARE enlightened.

Someone back then was perfect in their decision to burn Joan of Arc because their decision led to PONDERING.

That Pondering NOW led to the UNDERSTANDING now, that Joan of ARC is a saint.

SO the result of the ABSOLUTE determinations of that someone was perfect.

It took some "time" to ponder and understand why that ABSOLUTE decision, Joan of Arc is blasphemous by the words she said, was in "error", but that determine that was an ERROR, was not an ERROR, because it led to pondering, and thus understanding, and that understanding led to understanding, Joan of Arc is a SAINT by the words she said.

So the Joan of Arc "events" only led to one thing, further understanding through pondering.

NOW we KNOW Joan of arc IS a saint, further pondering of WHY(pondering) IS(Absolute) JOAN of ARC A SAINT(absolute), will lead to further pondering and further understanding, into infinity.

Maybe when everything ones does, is perfect, maybe, maybe one does not have to try, maybe, to be perfect, maybe.

Maybe once one, perhaps gets it, maybe one gets it, perhaps often, maybe.

Maybe once one understands they are maybe god, they are maybe humbled perhaps into infinity, maybe.

Maybe god perhaps humbles itself into infinity in its pondering of itself, perhaps, and perhaps only understands it is unable to understand itself, perhaps, and maybe that leads god to perhaps further ponder itself maybe, into infinity, perhaps.

Maybe if one perhaps ponders now, maybe one will perhaps understand now, maybe.

Maybe understanding what one perhaps knows," is knowing" what one perhaps understands, perhaps.

Maybe I can't stand the heat so ill just stand the kitchen.

Maybe you don't feel drowned because maybe you're very drowned.

Maybe if someone gets all this, maybe it is us, perhaps.

Maybe the last thing we need is us, perhaps.

Maybe the first thing we need is you, perhaps.

Perhaps the last thing you need is us, first, maybe.

Maybe it's not, who got it first, maybe it's, who got it now.

Maybe if I had a little more time, I would have some.

If you are following all of this, I'll follow you.

If you are not following all of this, follow yourself.

Don't look at me, I am blind.

I almost thought, then I understood.

If you have it all figured out, try again.

There are two kinds of people, ones who are smart and ones who aren't smart enough to know they are.

I am pretty sure I am one of those two.

If we are God, I'll ask for your advice.

If I am God, I want a second opinion.

If you are God, I won't argue.

If we aren't God, I knew it all along.

If I am not God, I can't argue.

If you are not God, God can't argue with perfection.

You are not God, you just think not.

I forgot to plug my book so you will buy it.

If you buy my book, I will plug it.

The more you buy, the more I'll plug.

A good comedian is comical.

A bad comedian is hilarious.

If you like the book so far, you should quit while you're ahead.

One should avoid, avoiding.

If you want to quote someone, avoid quoting me.

You came for a show, you stay for the comedy.

I save my best jokes, until after I am finished with my best jokes.

All kidding aside, you must be kidding.

The first video game you should play, is one.

The last video game you should play, is the last one.

You should play the last video game first to avoid playing video games.

The last thing you should do is the first thing.

When I understand the material I will understand where I got it.

I tell jokes to avoid the material.

If I avoid jokes I am stuck with the material.

If you don't get my jokes it's because they are good ones.

If you do get my jokes, they aren't jokes.

If I use a comma you might get my jokes.

If I use my jokes you might get one.

If women are superior, I have one too many.

If men are superior, I am doomed.

If there is no God, I'll apply.

If there is a God, I'll get fired.

When nothing makes sense, everything makes sense.

If I tell you what I'm doing, then you can tell me.

Once you get the hang of it, you lost the hang of it.

Life isn't a joke, it's a great joke.

People are doing the best they can, if the definition of best is worst.

If you block your emotions, start with me.

A clock reminds me I am out of time.

I don't run out of time, I just run out of jokes.

If my girlfriend knew I was talking to you, I wouldn't be talking to you.

If I need help writing you a prescription, I need one.

The best thing about this book is when it's over.

The best things in life are the worst things.

The worst things in life, is life.

When the jokes stop, then it really gets funny.

When you have had enough, I am way ahead of you.

When I see you drowning, I'll ask for your assistance.

If I ask for your assistance, I am drowning.

When all the war's end, there will be perfect war.

Peace is a nice way of saying war.

If you want to hit someone, consider yourself.

If someone quotes me, they have poor taste.

If I'm so great, why aren't you.

If you are so great, I'm not.

Life is beyond understanding; like you.

If you are enlightened, I'm not.

I would tell you the truth, but I can't think of any good lies.

I laugh at myself, so I don't laugh so hard.

Life is what one makes it; I can't wait to meet the maker.

Life is free; because no one buys it.

The more I know, the funnier I look.

If the world gets any better, I'm leaving.

If you are laughing at me, you know how I feel.

When I figure out grammar, you'll be the first to know.

If I spell a word right, it's accidental.

If I can teach you using jokes, you'll be laughing all the way.

Based on my literature mastery, I should have never gone to school.

If I am the author, I want to forget how to read.

If I am the teacher, I want to be a student.

If you are the teacher, I am calling in sick.

This isn't a joke, but a punch line is reading it.

All the world's a stage; staged accident.

If you use my jokes, you'll look like me.

If you looked like me, you'd use my jokes.

An inside joke is a nice way of saying, you are a joke inside.

I have mastered anger, and everyone I care about knows it.

I am not greedy, unless your money is involved.

I am only shy, when I see you looking.

When I disappear, you let me know.

When you let me know, I'll disappear.

If I could tell a joke, I wouldn't tell you.

Drowning is a joke one never recovers from.

The next book I publish will explain why I published this one.

My first book was a test to see if publishers publish books.

My fourth book will explain the test results.

My fifth book will explain why on earth someone taught me the language.

My sixth book will list five books you should avoid.

This is a table of contents if any of my books had one.

When my books have page numbers you would find them at the bottom of the page.

If anyone wants the first five books they haven't read the sixth book.

Anyone who has read the sixth book will understand the fifth book.

Anyone who has read the fifth book will understand the seventh book.

The seventh book is a joke, but I only know six.

The more books I write the more jokes I know.

I am not emotional about losing my emotions.

The more bad jokes I tell the harder I laugh.

I would tell jokes about the accident, but I am too busy telling jokes.

If you think your kid is a joke now, don't let them play video games.

If any of these are jokes, I was the first to know.

Since I am first, you get in front of me.

If I thought anyone would read this book I certainly wouldn't write it.

If I thought I wrote this book I certainly wouldn't read it.

If anyone criticizes this book they certainly haven't read it.

If anyone understands this book they certainly haven't read it.

If you are not pulling your hair out after reading this book it is because you're laughing too hard.

If you are a critic you have come to the right place.

You won't think I'm arrogant after you hear my jokes.

A critic is one who broadcasts opinions on the quality of things.

It will cost me thousand times more to silence the critic than it costs to encourage the publisher.

If a critic does any broadcasting I hope it's not about the quality of this book.

If I have no definition of quality, I am in the clear.

I will have to pay the critic to forget his definition of quality before reading this book.

Publishing books is more expensive than it looks, and critics that know the definition of quality are more expensive than the publishers.

If I get one bad review then everyone will buy the book.

If I get one good review then you know I had enough money to pay the critic.

If I get a great review then I found lots of money somehow.

If no one buys my books, then I have lots to read.

If no one criticizes my books, then I have lots to criticize.

I am a person who played a video game way too much and became a comedian, this is my story.

If you want to become a comedian, block all your emotions, as the quality of your jokes increase the quality of your books decreases.

If you doubt that, ask any critic who reads this book.

If you like this book, you neglected talking to a critic for far too long.

If you neglect talking to a critic, you might wind up liking this book.

If you like this book, you are gonna love the sixth book.

There is no better time, than immediately after you're done reading this book.

I'll show you the other side to my personality after I find this one.

I write music, and it is the same as my books, just ask a critic.

A critic will humbly explain to you the quality of my music is only exceeded by the quality of my books.

The quality of my music is only exceeded by the quantity of money I pay the critic before hearing the music.



I pay you money to buy my book, because you will pay me money to take it back.

That's how I make my money, I write quality books and the readers pay me to take them back.

W Feb 18 2009 12:12 PM EST

The time and date reminded me I have none.

"I find it easier to quote myself."

There are no drowning victims, only people who can't breathe underwater.

If you think I am messed up, wait till I meet you.

Now I am blind, you look great.

You look great, that proves I'm blind.

The most important thing you can learn from me is, you can't learn from me.

A hunter see's a majestic deer and it reminds him of what he is, so he swiftly kills it.

If deer's had guns, we would be extinct.

If you think you are messed up, you haven't met me.

If you think this is my last book, try pondering.